

Bawa.  
**Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.**

(Version 28)

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of “*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*” (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, and that is for sure.

**Table of Contents**  
of the Document

June 3rd, 2013.	2
May 30th, 2013.	15
May 23rd, 2013.	35
May 22nd, 2013.	60
May 21st, 2013.	85
May 19th, 2013.	106
May 18th, 2013.	125
May 16th, 2013.	140
May 13th, 2013.	153
May 2nd, 2013.	161
April 30th, 2013.	171
April 29th, 2013.	179
April 26th, 2013.	193
April 24th, 2013.	224
April 23rd, 2013.	241

June 3rd, 2013.

Bawa.  
**Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.**

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "[If You Are A Wise Child](#)", and that is for sure.  
June 3rd, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "[An On-line Copy](#)" of The "[Main Go-To Menu](#)" of "[Bawa-Plus-02](#)", Along With "[An On-line Copy](#)" of "[Part 01](#)" of "[The 9 Parts](#)" of "[Bawa-Plus-02](#)", All From "[The New Web Site](#)" That We Have Created Called "[Bawa-Plus](#)", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

"[Bawa-Plus 02](#)" - Understanding In Truth "[Who You Truly Are](#)", And "[Where You Truly Are](#)", And "[What Is Truly Happening](#)" In "[Your Life](#)", if you like, And Now How To "[Make It Happen](#)", Plus "[A Review](#)" of This Second "[Bawa-Plus Adventure](#)" By "Us", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Bawa. That Is, About "Us" Taking A Closer Look Together At "[This Beautiful Bawa Quotation](#)", And "[The Ramification](#)" of "[You Truly Understanding It](#)", For "[Your Life](#)", That Is, By "[Your Life](#)" First Becoming It, if God likes, And Then By "[Your Life](#)", And By "[The Life](#)" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if "[Man-God/God-Man](#)" likes, All of Which In Truth Is "[Truly Enormous](#)" For "[Your Life](#)", That Is, is "[Truly Liberating](#)" For "[Your Life](#)", For "[Your Soul](#)", if you like, All of Which In Truth Is "[Truly Worthy of God](#)", Now For "[Your Age](#)", Now For "[Your Life](#)", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

"[Main Go-To Menu](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
"[Note To Reader](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus-02](#)" - Without "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus-02](#)" - As "A WORD/PAGES" Version of "Bawa-Plus-02", That Is, As "A WORD" File For Your PC, Or As "A PAGES" File For Your MAC, if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus-02](#)" - With "The Plus":

01. As "[An Expanded Version](#)" of "The Original Version":
02. As "[A Line By Line Review](#)" of "The Original Version" - That Is, As The Following "Nine Parts" of "This Plus" Which You Can Access Directly Below, if you like, and that is for sure.

"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-02" - Know "Your Next Station", Which Is Now "Your True Life", As Now In Truth "God's Life" Within "Your Current Life", Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, if God Likes, Just Waiting For You To Claim It, As "Your Birth Right", if you like, and that is for sure.

- "Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -
- "Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -
- "Part 04" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -
- "Part 05" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -
- "Part 06" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -
- "Part 07" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -
- "Part 08" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -
- "Part 09" of "Bawa-Plus-02" -

Go To "The Review" of "Bawa-Plus 02", By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly Let Himself "End In God", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure. Amen.

-----

Bawa. You Can Also Read "Bawa-Plus-02" As "A WORD" File For Your PC, Or As "A PAGES" File For Your MAC, if you like, By Clicking On The Following Link:

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 02](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 02](#)" - With "The Plus"

"Bawa-Plus-02"  
(A WORD/PAGES Version)

**Go To: "Bawa-Plus-02"**  
**As "A WORD/PAGES" Version**  
**of "Bawa-Plus-02".**

Bawa

**"Bawa-Plus 02" - Without "The Plus"**  
Go To ["Top of Page"](#)  
Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)  
Go To: ["An Expanded Version"](#) of **"The Original Version"**  
Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With **"The Plus"**

*"If we want to see **"That Treasure"**, if we want to know it, we must **"Understand Ourselves"**."*

*"The Only Thing" that can **"Know God"** is **"Wisdom"**, (Is God).*

*"To Know God", we must act with **"His Qualities"**."*

*"His Qualities" are a **"Different Form"**, a separate form (From **"Your Current Form"**). They are **"His Beauty"**."*

*"God" cannot be seen (Through **"Your Current Form"**).*

*It is **"His Qualities"** that are **"His Beauty"**, (That Can Be Seen Through **"Your Current Form"**).*

*"God's Power" is **"The Light"** that shines through **"Those Qualities"** (of God).*

*"What Emerges" from it, (From **"Those Qualities"** of God), is **"His Power"**."*

*"Those Qualities" (of God) are **"His Form"**."*

*They are **"God"** (In The World)"*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**  
**From The Publication, ["The Point Where God and Man Meet"](#), page 5, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure. Amen.**

-----

**"Bawa-Plus-02" - With **"The Plus"****

01. As **"An Expanded Version"** of **"The Original Version"**:

Go To **"[Top of Page](#)"**

Go To **"[Main Go-To Menu](#)"**

Go To: **"[Bawa-Plus 02](#)"** - Without **"The Plus"**

Go To: As **"[A Line By Line Review](#)"** of **"The Original Version"**

**"If we want to see **"That Treasure"**, if we want to know it, (Become It), we must **"Understand Ourselves"**, (We Must Transcend Ourselves).**

**"The Only Thing"** that can **"Know God"** (Can Become God) is wisdom, (Is God). **"To **"Know God"**, (To Become God), we, (That Is, **"Our Life"**), must act with His qualities, (That Is, **"Our Life"** Must Become **"His Form"** And **"His Power"**, Now Living In **"The World"**, For The Benefit of All of **"The Creation"** of God, Now Living Within God Within You, And For A Little While More, For The Benefit of All of Your Brothers and Sisters Still Living In **"The World"** With You, and that is for sure).**

**"His Qualities"** are a different Form, A separate Form, (That Is, a different, separate Form From **"Your Current Form"** In **"The World"**). **They are **"His Beauty"**.**

**God (As His Power) cannot be seen** (In The World, That Is, Cannot Be Seen From **"Your Current Form"** In **"The World"**, That Is, From You Now Living As **"A Person"** In **"The World"** As If Somehow You **"Now Exist"** As **"Separate From"** God Within You, and that is for sure).

**It is **"His Qualities"** that are **"His Beauty"**, (That Are **"His Form"** In **"The World"**, And **"His Form"**, That Is, **"His Qualities"** In **"The World"**, Can Only Be Seen In **"The World"** By You Now Living In **"The Presence"** of One Who Has Now Truly Taken On **"His Form"** In **"The World"**, That Is, Who Has Now Truly Taken On **"His Qualities"**, While He Is Still Living In **"The World"** With You, and that is for sure)**

(That Is, God As **"His Power"** Cannot Be Seen By You Now Exclusively Living In **"The World"** As **"A Separate Person"** That Is, As if Somehow You Now Exist As **"Separate From"** God Within You, That Is, Cannot Be Seen By You Now Living In **"The World"** In **"Your Current Elemental Form & Consciousness"**, That Is, Can Only Be seen By You As Now **"The True Human Being"**, As Now **"The True Gnana Guru"**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living In **"The World"** With You, if you like, That Is, **"If You Are A Wise Child"**, Now For Your Age, And **"Not Just A Foolish Child"**, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure).

(In This Way, And Only In This Way), **"God's Power"** is **"The Light"** that shines through **"Those Qualities"** (of God Now Present Within **"The Heart"** of **"The True Human Being"** Still Living In **"The World"** With You, That Is, Through **"The Life & Teaching"** of **"The True Human Being"** Who Is Still Living In **"The World"** With You, and that is for sure).

**And What emerges from it, (That Is, What Emerges From **"His Life & Teaching"** In **"The World"**, That Is, From **"The Form"** Or **"Inner Heart Or Qalb"** of **"The True Human Being"**, That Is, From**

“The Form” of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living In “The World” With You, **is His Power**, (That Is, As “The Power of God”, Now Present, Within “The Re-opened World of Souls”, Within God Within You, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest As “The Kingdom of God”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, if you like, That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure).

“Those Qualities” are “His Form”, (That Is, “Those Qualities” of God As God’s Form In “The World”, And “That Light” Coming From “Those Qualities” of God As “His Power”, Are Now “The Form & The Power” of God Now Living In “The World” With You, That Is, Now Living In “The World” For You, And For All of My Children, Without Exception, That Is, For Everyone Who In Truth Is Still Living In “The World”, Which In Truth Is Now You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, and that is for sure).

“They are God”, (That Is, “That Form & That Power” of God Now Living In “The World” With You, That Is, Now Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, That Is, This “Light” And “These Qualities” of “The True Human Being”, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Are Now God For You In “The World”, if you like, That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure).

(That Is, **As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom “**We Are Well Pleased**”, if you like, and that is for sure. Amen)

-----

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).

From **The Publication**, “**The Point Where God and Man Meet**”, page 5, By His Holiness, **M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, **Plus “An Expanded Explanation” of “This Bawa Quotation” Now By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, “Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”, Now Living In “The World” With You As “One”, if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.**

-----

“Bawa-Plus-02” - With “The Plus”

02. As “**A Line By Line Review**” of “**The Original Version**” - That Is, As The **Following “Nine Parts” of “This Plus” Which You Can Access Directly Below**, Or From The “**Main Go-To Menu**”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To “**Top of Page**”

Go To “**Main Go-To Menu**”

Go To: “**Bawa-Plus 02**” - **Without “The Plus”**

Go To: “**An Expanded Version**” of “**The Original Version**”

Go To: “**Part 01**” (Line 01) of “**Bawa-Plus-02**” With “**The Plus**”

Go To: “**Part 02**” (Line 02) of “**Bawa-Plus-02**” With “**The Plus**”

Go To: “**Part 03**” (Line 03) of “**Bawa-Plus-02**” With “**The Plus**”

Go To: "Part 04" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-02" With "The Plus"  
Go To: "Part 05" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-02" With "The Plus"  
Go To: "Part 06" (Line 06) of "Bawa-Plus-02" With "The Plus"  
Go To: "Part 07" (Line 07) of "Bawa-Plus-02" With "The Plus"  
Go To: "Part 08" (Line 08) of "Bawa-Plus-02" With "The Plus"  
Go To: "Part 09" (Line 09) of "Bawa-Plus-02" With "The Plus"

### Original Bawa Quotation

01. If we want to see "That Treasure", if we want to know it, we must "Understand Ourselves".
02. The only thing that can know God is wisdom.
03. To know God, we must act with His qualities.
04. His qualities are a different, separate form. They are His beauty.
05. God cannot be seen.
06. It is His qualities that are His beauty (That Can Be Seen).
07. God's Power is the Light that shines through those qualities.
08. What emerges from it (From God's Qualities) is His Power.
09. Those qualities are His form. They are God (In The World, Not "You" In The World)"

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).  
From The Published Book "The Point Where God and Man Meet", page 5, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)

-----

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Lets Take A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", Part By Part, That Is, Line By Line, And "The Ramification" of You Truly Understanding Each Part of "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation" For "Your Life", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if God likes, That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming "The Understanding" of "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", Within God Within You, if God likes, And Then By "God's Life" Within "Your Life", And Within "The Life" of All of My Children, Without Exception, Transcending It, That Is, And Then By "God's Life" Within "Your

Life” Transcending “Your Understanding” of “This Beautiful Bawa Quotation”, if “Man-God/God-Man” likes, As Next “The Life” of “Man-God/God-Man”, Within “The Life” of God, Within God Within You, That Is, As Next “The Understanding of God”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, Again, if “Man-God/God-Man” Likes, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which In Truth Is “Truly Enormous” For “Your Life”, That Is, is “Truly Liberating”, For “Your Life”, For “Your Soul”, if you like, All of Which In Truth Is “Truly Worthy of God”, Now For “Your Age”, Now For “Your Life”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Something To Get God To Get “Your Soul” To Think About A Lot, Yes?

-----

Bawa. We Have Organized “Our Expansion” of “This Bawa Quotation” Into The Following “Nine Parts”, One Part For Each of “The 9 Lines” of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Provided [Above](#) For “Your Quick Review”, and that is for sure.

“[Part 01](#)” (Line 01) - Know “Your Next Station”, Which Is Now “Your True Life”, As Now In Truth “God’s Life” Within “Your Current Life”, Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, if God Likes, Just Waiting For You To Claim It, As “Your Birth Right”, if you like, and that is for sure.

“Part 02” (Line 02) -

“Part 03” (Line 03) -

“Part 04” (Line 04) -

“Part 05” (Line 05) -

“Part 06” (Line 06) -

“Part 07” (Line 07) -

“Part 08” (Line 08) -

“Part 09” (Line -9) -

-----

02. “A Line By Line Review” of “The Original Version”

“Part 01” of “Bawa-Plus-02” - Know “Your Next Station”, Which Is Now “Your True Life”, As Now In Truth “God’s Life” Within “Your Current Life”, Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, if God Likes, Just Waiting For You To Claim It, As “Your Birth Right”, if you like, That Is, Know “That Treasure” Which Is God Within You, Which Is Now “Your True Life”, Now Hidden Within “Your False Life”, Which Is Now “The Next Station” For “Your Life”, Next Within God Within You, That Is, As Now “The Surr” Or “The Secret” of God Now Hidden Within “Your Safar”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, As Now “The Divine Form” For “Your Life”, Next Within God Within You, That Is, As “The Light Form” For “Your Life”, Next Within God Within You, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest, Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “Your Current Elemental Form”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, Now

Hidden Within **"Your Dark Elemental Form"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, if you like, and that is for sure (Line 01).

Go To **"Top of Page"**

Go To **"Main Go-To Menu"**

Go To: **"An Expanded Version"** of **"The Original Version"**

Go To: As **"A Line By Line Review"** of **"The Original Version"** - For A **"Quick Review"** of The **"Original Bawa Quotation"**

Go To: **"Part 02"** (Line 02) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 03"** (Line 03) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 04"** (Line 04) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 05"** (Line 05) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 06"** (Line 06) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 07"** (Line 08) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 08"** (Line 08) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 09"** (Line 09) of **"Bawa-Plus-02"** With **"The Plus"**

Bawa. In Line 01 of **"The Original Bawa Quotation"** Bawa Teaches Us,

*"My son,  
"If we want to see  
"That Treasure",  
if we want to know it,  
we must  
"Understand Ourselves".*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Must Next Start To Truly Know **"Your Next Station"** Station" Which In Truth Is Now **"Your True Life"**, Just Waiting For You To Claim, As **"Your Birth Right"**, if you like, As Now In Truth **"God's Divine Life"**, Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within **"Your Current Elemental Life"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, if God Likes, That Is, You Must Next Start To Truly Know **"That Treasure"** Which Is God Within You, Which Is Now **"Your True Divine Life"**, Within God Within You, That Is, As Now **"The Sirr"**, That Is, As Now **"The Secret"** of God, Within God Within You, That God Also Placed Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now **"The Eternal Divine Life"** of Man, Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within **"The Safat"**, That Is, Now Hidden Within **"The State"** of **"The Manifestation"** of **"The Creation"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, Which Is Now **"Your Current Elemental Life"** On **"The Illusory Outside"** of You, All of Which In Truth Is Really Only Ever Happening Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, Not On Some **"Illusory Outside"** of You, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To **"Your Eternal Peril"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now **"The Eternal Divine Life"** of Man, Within God Within You, That God Also Placed Within You, That Is, As Now **"The Eternal Life"** of Man, As Bawa Teaches Us In **"Line 02"** (**"Part 02"**) In **"The Bawa Quotation"** For **"Bawa-Plus-01"**, As Follow,

*My son,  
"God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man's eternal life".*

Bawa. And It Is "This", That Is, This "Sirr" of God, This "Secret" of God, That Is "Your True Life", Within God Within You, Just Waiting To Happen, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest, Within God Within You, But Now Completely Hidden By God Within "The Safat" of Man, Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, Is Now "Your True Life", Within God Within You, if God likes, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Is Now "Your True Life", Within God Within You, Just Waiting To Fully Manifested Within "God" Within You, if God likes, That Is, When You Truly Start To Demonstrate To God Within You, That You Are Now Completely Done With "You" Now Living Through "Your Safat", Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, Through "The State" of "The Manifestation of Creation", Which Is Now "Your Current Station", That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, And When You Truly Start To "Realize, Understand, And Accept This True Life", Now Hidden By God, Within God Within You, As Now "Your Next Station", And When You Truly Start To Value It, If you like, And Start To Claim It As In Truth "Your Birth Right", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Truth Bawa Teaches Us In "[Line 01](#)" ("[Part 01](#)") In "[The Bawa Quotation](#)" For "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)", As Follow,

*"My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"*

Bawa. And "This", And Only "This", Is "The State" of "Your Current Life", That is, What "Creation Does", Not What "A True Man Does", That Is, As Now "The Safat" of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, All of Which Is Truly Leading "Your Life" To "An Eternal Elemental Life" of "Eternal Separation" From God Within You, No Matter What You Now Do With "Your Current Elemental Life", Period, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Unless You Start To Truly "Realize, Understand, And Accept" This Death As Now "Your Current Station", Now Within "Your Mind" Within You, if you like, And "This Eternal Divine Life" of True Man As "The Next Station" of "Your Life", Next Within God Within You, if God likes, And Start To Truly Value Them, Both of "Them", As Now "God's Final Gift" To "Your Life", if you like, That Is, As Now "The School of Contrast" For "Your Soul", if you like, That

Is, As Now In Truth "The True Shaikh-Disciple Relationship" Now For "Your Life", That God Has Now Given To "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Start To Sit At "The Divine Feet" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", if you like, Learning From Him

*"How Not To Be There,  
As "Separate From" God Within You,  
So God Can Be There,  
As "One With" You",  
While Both  
"You And God" Still Can,  
and that is for sure. Amen.*

Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value Both "Your Current Station" of Death, And "Your Next Station" of "Eternal Life", As "So Very Valuable" In "God's Hand" Within You, As Now "One", As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of "God's Universal Wealth", Within God Within You, Now For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God", All Now Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Not For You To Just Continue To "Falsely Value it", That Is, To Falsely Value "Your Current Station" of Death, Which In Truth Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced In "Your Hands", As "Separate From" God Within You, Not Being Exclusively Experienced In "God's Hand" As "One With" God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By You In "Your Life", In Your Ignorance, And Now In "Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance", As Now "Your Personal Wealth" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your Eternal Destruction", That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now "The Eternal Separation" of "Your Soul" From God Within You, All of Which In Truth, As "The Next Personal You", Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At "Your Grave" Within You, That Is, Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, if you Die Still Not Liking God, As "Who You Are", That Is, if "The Angel of Death" Finds You In "Your Current Station" of "Illusory Separation" From God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Not For You, And Not For Any of My Children, Without Exception, To Continue To Reject "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "[God's Song](#)" of "*Grace, Wisdom, and 'Im (Divine Knowledge)*" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", As In Truth Now "The Other Half" of "Your Heart", That Is, As "The Other Half" of "The School of Contrast" For "Your Soul", if you like, That Is, As Now In Truth "The True Shaikh-Disciple Relationship" Now For "Your Life", That God Has Now Given To You, And Given To All of My Children, Without Exception, As "His Final Gift" To "His Children", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, First Realize, Without "The Slightest Doubt", As Bawa Teaches Us, In "The Bawa Quotation" For "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)",

*"My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"*

Bawa. So First, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now "*Realize, Understand, And Accept*" This "Truth" of "Your Life", And Now Start To Truly Value Both, That is, Both "Your Current Station" and "Your Next Station" As In Truth "One State", Within God Within You, As In Truth "*Two Lives Now Living As One Life*", Placing Both In "God's Hand" As "One Life", Not Keeping Them Separate In "Your Hand" As "Two Lives", That Is, As Now "You" And "*Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*" As Now Two Separate Lives, Now Living Exclusively On "The Outside" of You, All of Which of Course Is "Just Not True", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, By You Now "*Realizing, Understanding, And Accepting*" The Truth of "Your Current State", Now Within "Your Mind" Within You, And "The Promise" of "Your Next State", Next Within God Within You, if you like, That Is, of "Your Current State", Now Exclusively Being Experienced By You Within "Your Mind" Within You, Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

*In Truth  
Is Now "The State"  
of "The Manifestation of Creation",  
Or "Sifat",  
Which In Truth  
Is Now "Your Death",  
Not "Your Life",  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Still Mistakenly Believe,  
But To "Your Eternal Peril",  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. And By You Now "*Realizing, Understanding, And Accepting*" The Truth of "Your Next State" if you like, Which As Bawa Teaches Us, Is Next "*Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*", Next Exclusively Being Experienced Within God Within You, if you like, Which As Bawa Teaches Us, Is What,

*"God also has placed within man,  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,*

*which is man's eternal life".*

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*"The Most Important Thing"  
For A Disciple To Know,  
Is "Your Current Station",  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. For As Bawa Teaches Us, If "You Now Think" That You Are Now Like "An Apple Tree" That Is Now Ready To "Bear Fruit", But In Truth You Are Now Like "An Apple Seed" Buried Within "The Earth", In Ignorance of Itself, That Has Not Yet Germinated To "Its Truth", Then Nothing That You "Now Think" That You Are "Now Doing" In "Your Life", Like You Being "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", Is Really Appropriate For "Your Current Station", And In Truth Is Really "Just A Constant Distraction" From "Your Real Work", Which Is To "Look at Yourself" Through "The Eyes of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, of "The One" of Wisdom Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Instead of You Continuing To Carry On "This Great Deception" of "Your Life", That Is, of You As Now "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", All The While With You Just Continuing To Live "The Life" of "A Hypocrite", That Is, of You "Saying One Thing, But You Doing The Other", For Example, of You "Saying That You Believe In God", All The While With You Really "Just Believing In The World", Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", While You Still Can, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Which In Truth, Now On "The Outside" of You, Is Now "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and Ilm (Divine Knowledge)", of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And If You Now Do It "This Way", That Is, As Now "One With" God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Not As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are "Now Doing It", That Is, With You Now Existing As If Somehow You Are "Separate From" God Within You, Then "God Will Do Everything Else" Necessary To Transform "The Apple Seed" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "Your Soul", Not "You", Now Truly Buried Within "The Earth" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "You", Not "Your Soul", Into "The Tree of God's" Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge (Ilm), if you like, Which Is Now "Your True Gnana Shaikh", Now For Your Age, Now For All**

Life, **Again** "Not You", That Is, Who Is Still Living In "**The World**" With You, **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which In Truth **Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**If You Are A Wise Child**", Now For Your Age, "**Not Just A Foolish Child**", Now For Your Age, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

End of Page

May 30th, 2013.

Bawa.  
**Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.**

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "[If You Are A Wise Child](#)", and that is for sure.  
May 30th, 2013

**Topic of "The Day":**

Bawa. Here is "[A Copy](#)" of "[An Updated On-line Version](#)" of "[The Home Page](#)" of "[The New Web Site](#)" That We Have Created Called "[Bawa-Plus](#)", if [you](#) like, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. Which Includes "[The Following Material](#)" That Now [Makes Up](#) "[The Expanded Introduction](#)" To "[This New Web Site](#)" Called "[Bawa-Plus](#)",

-----

**"Main Go-To Menu"**  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Welcome - *Al-hamdu lillah. Allahu Akbar*

01. Go To: "[A List of Bawa-Plus](#)", With A "[Short Narrative Description](#)"
02. Go To: "[Introduction](#)" To "[This Site](#)"
03. Go To: An "[Expanded Introduction](#)" To "This Site", About His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, And Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "[We Are Well Pleased](#)", Now Living In "[The World](#)" With You As "[One](#)", and that is for sure."
  - 03-a. "[The "Body"](#)" of "The Expanded Introduction"

- 03-b. [About "God's Song"](#) of "[Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge \(Ilim\)](#)", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", and that is for sure.
- 03-c. "[The True Meaning](#)" of [Marriage](#)" - Which Is "Unity With God", Which Is "The Liberation" of "The Soul". Which Is "The Kingdom of God", That Is - When "The Two Intermingle" Within You, That Is, When "The Light" Within "The Heart" And "The Power of God" Intermingle As "One" Within You, That Is, When "The Three Worlds" of God Within You "Become One" Again, But This Time With "The Understanding" of "Everything" That Is Now "Separates Them" Within You, and that is for sure.
- 03-d. "[The Adventures of Green Michael](#)" - That Is, "The Beginning" of "The Ever Ending Story" of God, That Is, of "God Witnessing Himself" Awakening To Himself Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly "Let Himself End" In God, Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", if you like, and that is for sure.
- 03-e. [Closing Comments](#) - For Any of "This True Movement" To Occur Within "Your Heart", As It Has Now Truly Moved Within "The Heart" of "This Child", You Must Now Truly Let God Bring To Completion "The Story" of "The Beast" That Is Still Very Much Alive Within "Your Heart", As "Your Current Story", And "The Current Story" of All of My Children, Without Exception, and that is for sure.

04. [Go To: "Activity Log"](#): Page 01

05. [Go To: "Contact Information"](#)

06. [Go To: "Guest Book"](#)

07. [Go To: "Some Good Stuff"](#) - From Other "[Wisdom Sites](#)"

7-1. [Understanding Who Truly "Prays To God", Either "God" Or "You", But Never, Ever Both](#), and that is for sure. From "[Wisdom Message 273](#)".

7-2. [Understanding How To "Cut Your Connection" To Death](#), Before You "[Die To The Flesh](#)", As They Say, and that is for sure. From "[Wisdom Message 275](#)"

-----

Bawa. That Is, For "[The Home Page](#)" of "[This New Web Site](#)" That "[We](#)" Have Created Called "[Bawa-Plus](#)", To Provide "[My Children](#)" With "[An Expanded Explanation](#)" of "[The Life and Teaching](#)" of His Holiness, [Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "[An Expanded Explanation](#)" of "[Bawa's Teachings](#)" Now Being Written By "Us" For "[My Children](#)", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "[An Expanded Explanation](#)" of "[Bawa's Teachings](#)" Now [Being Written By "Us"](#) For "[My Children](#)", That Is, [By One](#) of "[The Children](#)" of [Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#) Who [Has Now Realized](#) Him (Become

Him) **And Has Now Understood Him** (Transcended Him), **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That is, In Truth Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", Now Living In The World With You As "One", Now From 1986 To 2086, if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation", And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation", Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like**, and that is for sure. OK?

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com),*

Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "This Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "This Home Page" of "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized (*Become*) And Understood (*Transcended*) Him, That Is, That Is, By Now "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving *Grand Son*, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", if you like, and that is for sure)

-----

## The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library

--- "**Bawa-Plus**" ---

By

His Holiness, **Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**  
**And Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
**And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),**  
**In Whom "We Are Well Pleased",**

**Now Living In "The World" With You As "One",**  
and that is for sure.

**Go To "*The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"**  
**([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))**

**Go To "*The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"**  
**([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))**

---

## Bawa.

01. **Go To:** "[A List of Bawa-Plus](#)", With A "Short Narrative Description",  
if you like.

02. "Introduction" - To "This Site"

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To "[Expanded Introduction](#)"

Bawa..My Love You, My Dearest Loving Brothers And Sisters, Sons And Daughters, And Grand Children, You Are Truly "[The Jeweled Lights of My Eyes](#)", and that is for sure. OK?

Bawa. May All The Peace, The Beneficence, And The Blessing of God Be Upon You, And Your Family, And Your Friends. May God Be Pleased With You, Your Family, And Your Friends, And Help Both You And Them. Amen.

Bawa. My Love You, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.

Bawa. Also You Can Read Each "Bawa-Plus", For Example, "Bawa-Plus-01" Below, As "A WORD" File For Your PC, Or As "A PAGES" File For Your MAC, if you like, By Clicking On The Following Links:

"[Bawa-Plus-01](#)"  
(A WORD/PAGES Version)

Go To "[Introduction](#)"  
of "The Home Page"

Bawa. Here Is "[The Home Page](#)" of "[A New Web Site](#)" That "**We**" Have Created Called "**Bawa-Plus**", To Provide "**My Children**" With "**An Expanded Explanation**" of "[The Life and Teaching](#)" of **His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Who Lived In "**The World**" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "**An Expanded Explanation**" of "**Bawa's Teachings**" Now Being Written By "**Us**" For "**My Children**", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**An Expanded Explanation**" of "**Bawa's Teachings**" Now Being Written By **One** of "**His Children**", Now For "**His Children**", That Is, By **One** of "**The Children**" of **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)** Who **Has Now Realized Him** (Become Him) And Who **Has Now Understood Him** (Transcended Him), if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)** & Our **Dearest Loving Son**, And Your **Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", Now Living In "**The World**" With You As "**One**", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, In Truth, Now Being Written By **Our Dearest Loving Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In The World With You As "**One**", Now From 1986 To 2086, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**If You Are A Wise Child**", Now For Your Age, And "**Not Just A Foolish Child**", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "[A New Web Site](#)" That "**We**" Have Created Called "**Bawa-Plus**", Which Includes "**A Copy**" of Each "**Bawa-Plus**", First Without "**The Plus**", That Is, First As "**The Original Version**" of "**The Bawa Quotation**", And Second, Plus "**A Copy**" of Each "**Bawa-Plus**", With "**The Plus**", That Is, With "**An Expansion**" of "**The Original Bawa Quotation**", Written By "**Us**", Along With "**A Review**" By "**Us**", If Available, And Along With "**A Review**" By **One Or More** of "**My Children**", If Available, if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus"; Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com). Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "This Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com). Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "This Home Page" of "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized (*Become*) And Understood (*Transcended*) Him, That Is, That Is, By Now "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving *Grand Son*, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", if you like, and that is for sure)

---

### 03-a. An "Expanded Introduction" - To "[This Site](#)"

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Introduction](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To "[About God's Song](#)"

Go To "[The True Meaning of Marriage](#)"

Go To "[The Adventures of Green Michael](#)"

Go To "[Closing Comments](#)"

Bawa. That Is, **More About His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, And Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure."

Bawa. That is, **More About Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which Is Beautifully Explained To "Us" In The First "Bawa-Plus" For "This New Web Site" For My Children, That Is, of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)", Specifically As Now "The Expanded Version" of "[Part 07](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01", Where Bawa Teaches Us In Line 8 of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Now Being Review In "Bawa-Plus-01", The Following,

*My son,  
"If you know and understand  
the sirr, dhat, and sifat,  
you can live forever,  
can you not?"*

Bawa. All of Which In Truth Is Now “The One True Potential” of “Your Life”, And of “The Life” of All of My Children, Without Exception, Which Is Now Knowing (Becoming), And Understanding (Transcending) the “Sirr, Dhat, and Sifat”, of “Your Life”, So You Can Live Forever, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, So God Can Now Tell and Bring To Completion “His Story” Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “Your Story” Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, By You Now Letting God Reveal “The 3000” Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By God Now Revealing “The 3000” Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through As Now “Your Personal Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through As Now “Your Personal Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” God Within You, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” The “Creation of God” Within God Within You, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” Your Brothers & Sisters On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” Your Brothers & Sisters On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As You, And All of My Children, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And “This” Is “The Inner Meaning” of “Islam”, That Is, And “This” Is “The Unveiled Meaning” of “Islam”, And of “The Holy Quran”, And of “The 6666” Verses of “The Holy Quran”, As In Truth “The Story” of God (of “The 6000 of God”), That Is, As In Truth, “The Story” of God Breathing Out, And Then of God Breathing In, Now Hidden Within “The Story” of “The Beast” (of “The 666 of Hell”), Which In Truth Is Now “Your Story” Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is,

Now Hidden Within "The Story" of "The Beast" Breathing Out, And of "The Beast" Breathing In, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "The Story" of God (of "The 6000 of God"), That Is, As In Truth "The Story" of God Breathing Out (As "The First 3000" of God), And Then "The Story" of God Breathing In (As "The Second 3000" of God, That Is, of  $3000 + 3000 = 6000$ ), That Is, of God First Breathing Out, That Is, of God First Coming Into Existence Within God, But In Ignorance of Himself (As "The First 3000" of God), As "The First World" of "The Three Worlds" of God, That Is, As "Your Soul" In Ignorance of Itself, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, First As "The Darkness" of "Your Soul", As *Anathi Muhammad*, And Within "That", As "The Light" of "Your Soul" In Ignorance of Itself, As *Athi Muhammad*, And Within "That", As God Living In Ignorance of Himself, As "The Creation of God", Within God Within You, That Is, As "The First World" of God Known As *Awwal Muhammad*, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As *Bawa Teaches Us*, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Then of God Breathing In, if you like, That Is, And Then of God Going Out of Existence Within "Your Mind" Within You, In Ignorance of Himself (As "The First 3000" of God), if you like, And of God Coming Into Existence Within God Within You, But Now As "The Understanding" of "His Creation" (As "The Second 3000" of God), That Is, As God Next Living As "The 3000 Gracious Qualities" of God, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Then of God Coming Into Existence Within God Within You As "The Re-opened World of Souls", Within God Within You, That Is, First As "The Understanding" of "His Creation", That Is, First As "The Understanding" of "His Darkness", That Is, First As "The Duality" of God Known As "The Nur" And "The Qutb" of God, That Is, First As "The Duality" Or "Shadow" of God Known As "The Nur Muhammad" of God, That Is, As Now "The Light" of "The Wisdom" of God, As Now "The Light of God" Now "Shining" In "The World", Now For Your Age, if you like, As Now "The Fire of God" Now "Burning" In "The World", Now For Your Age, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As *Bawa Teaches Us*, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now In Truth "The Life & Teaching" (As The First World of God), And As Now "The Heart" (As The Second World of God), And As Now "The Eyes" of God (As The Third World of God), All Now In Immaturity, Now For Your Age, That Is, As Now "The 99 Wilayats" of God, Within God Within You, Now For Your Age, That Is, As Now "The True Gnana Guru", Now For Your Age, That Is, As Now "The True Human Being", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, That is, As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "*If You Are A Wise Child*", Now For Your Age, And "*Not Just A Foolish Child*", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Within "That", As Now "The Kingdom of God", Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, As Now "The Understanding" of "His Light", That Is, Again As "The First World" of God, But Now In Full Maturity, Within God Within You, As Now Allah Muhammad, As Now "The Oneness" of God, As Now "The Resonance of God", As Now "The Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)" of God, That Now Stands In "The Form of Light", And "YOU (As The Big "You") Will Be Within "That", As Bawa Teaches Us, In "[The Kalimah Song](#)", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And "YOU (As The Big "You") Will Be Within "That", As Now Our Dearest Loving Grand Mother, *Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.)*, As Now "The Bridge" Between "The First World" And "The Second World" of "The Three Worlds" of God, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Within "That", As Now Our Dearest Loving Grand Mother, *Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.)*, As Now "The Bridge" Between "The First World" And "The Second World" of "The Three Worlds" of God, Within God Within You, Now Ready To Reveal "The Second World" of "The Three Worlds" of God, Now In Full Maturity, That Is, Now Ready To Reveal "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, First As Now Allah Muhaiyaddeen, That Is, First As Now "The Understanding" of "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, First As Now Your Dearest Loving Father *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, And Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", Now Living In "The World" With You As One, That Is, As Now "The 12th Manifestation" of "The 16 Manifestations" of "The Muhaiyaddeen" of God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "*If You Are A Wise Child*", Now For Your Age, And "*Not Just A Foolish Child*", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now "The 12th Manifestation" of "The 16 Manifestations" of "The Muhaiyaddeen" of God Within You, And Within "That", As Now Our Dearest Loving Grand Son "*Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*", As Now "The 16th Manifestations" of "The 16 Manifestations" of "The Muhaiyaddeen" of God Within You, That Is, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", That Is, As Now "The Bridge" Between "The Second" And "The Third" World of "The Three Worlds" of God, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "*If You Are A Wise Child*", Now For Your Age, And "*Not Just A Foolish Child*", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. And **“This”** Is Where **“We” Are Now In Telling “Your Story”** Within You, And Where **“We”** Are Now In Telling **“The Story”** of Each of My Children, Without Exception, Within You, if you like, And Within **“That”**, Where **“God”** Is Now In Telling **“God’s Story”** Within God Within You, And Within **“That”**, Where **“Man-God/God-Man”** Is Now In Telling **“Man-God/God-Man’s Story”**, Within **“God’s Story”** Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And **“This”** Is Where **“We” Are Now In Telling “Your Story”** Within You, Which Is **“The Story”** of **“The Light”** of God, if you like, That Is, **“The Story”** of **“The Understanding”** of **“The Darkness”** Within You, That Is, Now Hidden Within **“The Darkness”** of **“Your Heart”**, That Is, Now Hidden Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now **“Your Current State”** of **“Illusory Separation”** From God Within You,, And In Truth Is **“The Current State”** of All of My Children, Without Exception, As In Truth **“The State”** of **“The Beast”** Breathing Out, In Ignorance of Himself (As **“The First 333”** of **“The Beast”**), and that is for sure.

Bawa. All Now Happening Exclusively In Truth Within **“Your Mind”** within You, Not On Some **“Illusory Outside”** of You, As You, All All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To **“Your Eternal Peril”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As In Truth **“The State”** of **“The Beast”** Breathing Out, In Ignorance of Himself (As **“The First 333”** of **“The Beast”**), All Now Happening Exclusively In Truth Within **“Your Mind”** within You, And All Now Ready To Reveal **“The First World”** of God, Within **“The Three Worlds”** of God Within You, if you like,

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And All Now Ready To Reveal **“The First World”** of God, Within **“The Three Worlds”** of God Within You, if you like, Which In Truth Is Now **“The Open Space”** of God, Within God Within You, That Bawa Teaches Us About, Just Waiting For You To Claim As **“Your True Space”**, Within God within You, if you like, Now Truly Hidden Within **“Your False Space”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As **“The Egoless State”** of **“The True Human Being”**, That Is, As **“Your Light”**, Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within **“Your Darkness”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, All Now Existing Above **“Your Head”** As **“The Open Space”** of God, Within God Within You, Just Waiting For You To Claim As **“Your True Space”**, Within God within You, if you like, All of Which In Truth Is Next **“The Beast”** Breathing In (As **“The Second 333”** of **“The Beast”**, As **333 + 333 = 666**), if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Becoming Peaceful With **“Your Own Ending”**, Within God Within You, Before **“Your Grave”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You Finds You In **“Your Current State”** of

"Illusory Separation" From God Within You, And Hell Becomes Your "Only Eternal Fate", and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. And "This" Is Where "God" Is Now In Telling "God's Story" Within God Within You, Which Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of God And "His Creation", if you like, That Is, "The Story" of "The Understanding" of "The Light" of God, Now Hidden Within "The Light" of God, That Is, Now Ready To Reveal "The Second World" of God, Within "The Three Worlds" of God Within You, Which Is "The Re-opened" "World of Souls", Within God Within You, if you like, That Is, As "The Divine State" of "A True Human Being", That Is, As "The Sixth Level of Wisdom", Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And "This" Is Where "Man-God/God-Man" Is Now In Telling "Man-God/God-Man's Story", Within "God's Story" Within God Within You, if you like, Which Is "The Story" of "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of God And True Man, Now Hidden Within "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of God And "His Creation", That Is, Now Ready To Reveal "The Third World", of "The Three Worlds" of God Within You, That Is, Now Ready To Reveal "The Hereafter", First "Here And Now", As Bawa Teaches Us, That Is, Now From 1986 To 2086, And Then "For Eternity", Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Then "For Eternity", Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, First As God Witnessing God Awakening To Himself Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly "Let Himself End" In God Within You, Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", And Within "That", As Now "All That Is Left" At "The End", And Within "That", As Now "The Understanding" of "All That Is Left" At "The End", And "You Will Be That", And "We Will Be Within That", As One. Amen.

(Note To Reader: Please Click On The Following Link, "[God's Song](#)", To Read The Latest On-line Version of "God's Song", That Is, For A Tiny, Tiny, Tiny Explanation of "This Truth" of "The Oneness" of "You and God", Now For "Your Age", Now For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure)

-----

03-b. About "God's Song" - of "Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge (Ilm)", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", and that is for sure.

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To "[Top of Section](#)"

Go To ["The True Meaning of Marriage"](#)  
Go To ["The Adventures of Green Michael"](#)  
Go To ["Closing Comments"](#)

(Note To Reader: Please Click On The Following Link, "[God's Song](#)", To Read The Latest On-line Version of "[God's Song](#)", That Is, For A *Tiny, Tiny, Tiny* Explanation of "This Truth" of "[The Oneness](#)" of "[You and God](#)", Now For "[Your Age](#)", Now For "[Your Life](#)", if you like, and that is for sure.

**"God's Song"**  
of "*Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm*  
(*Divine Knowledge*),  
That  
**Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
**And Your Dearest Loving Brother,**  
**Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),**  
In Whom  
*"We Are Well Pleased",*  
Is Now  
Singing For Us,  
*"Right Now, This Very Moment",*  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**About**  
**"The Wealth of Allah"**  
As Now In *Truth*  
*"The Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm"*  
of "**The Sacred Universal Traveler**",  
*Who Contains "Good Remedy"*  
*For "Further Progress",*  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For Your Life,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**As Now**  
*"The One Good Day"*  
In This *"Last 100 Years",*  
*From 1986 To 2086,*  
*As Bawa Now Calls It,*  
if you like,  
and that is for sure)

-----

03-c. "The True Meaning" of Marriage - Which Is "Unity With God", Which Is "The Liberation" of "The Soul". Which Is "The Kingdom of God", That Is - When "The Two Intermingle", That Is, When "The Light" Within "The Heart" And "The Power of God" Intermingle As "One", That Is, When "The Three Worlds" of God Within You "Become One" Again, But This Time With "The Understanding" of "Everything" That Is Now "Separates Them" Within You, and that is for sure.

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To "[Top of Section](#)"

Go To "[About God's Song](#)"

Go To "[The Adventures of Green Michael](#)"

Go To "[Closing Comments](#)"

Bawa. For As Bawa Teaches Us About This "Same Truth" of "The Oneness" of "God And True Man", Which Is Now "Your True Life" Hidden Within "Your False Life", But Now From "Another Perspective", In The Following Bawa Quotation, In Both "The Original Version", And in "The Expanded Version", Which Is From An Unpublished Discourse (No Date Provided) By M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Explaining "[Manonmani's Riddle](#)" In The Book "[Maya Veeram](#)" (The Forces of Illusion), By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), if you like, and that is for sure.

- The Original Version -  
of  
"This Bawa Quotation"

*Marriage Is "The Intermingling" of "The Light" Within "The Heart" And "The Power of God".*

*Only When "That Wisdom" And "That Love" Exist Within, Is One "A True Man".*

*Unity With God, "Only This" Is Marriage.*

*Whoever Believes In "This Love" And "Realizes This", His Love And "God's Love" Will Join And Intermingle.*

*"This Merging" of "The Two" Is "The Liberation" of "The Soul". "This" Is "The Kingdom of God". "This" Is "The Marriage of God" - When "The Two Intermingle".*

And,

- An Updated Version -  
of  
"This Bawa Quotation"

**Bawa. Marriage Is "The Intermingling" of "The Light" Within "The Heart" And "The Power of God".**

**Bawa. Only When “This Happens”, That Is, Only When “That Wisdom” And “That Love” Exist As “One”, Within God Within You, Is One “A True Man”.**

**Bawa. “Unity With God”, Only “This” Is “True Marriage”.**

**Bawa. Whoever Believes In “This True Love” of God, Within God Within You, And “Realizes This” In “His Lifetime”, That Is, And “Makes This Real” In “His Life”, That Is, And Makes “This True Love” of God His “Only Reality”, Then His Love And “God’s Love” Will Join And Intermingle, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. “This Merging” of “The Two” Is “The Liberation” of “The Soul”. “This” Is “The Kingdom of God”. “This” Is “The Marriage of God” - When “The Two Intermingle”, That Is, When “The Two Become One”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When “The Two” Become “The Three” And “The Three” Become “The One”, Three Times, Within You, As Bawa Teaches Us, Allowing God To Tell And Bring To Completion “His Story”, Within God Within You, And Within “That”, Allowing “Man-God/God-Man” To Tell And Bring To Completion “His Story”, Within “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, Allowing “All That Is Left At The End”, To Tell And Bring To Completion “Your Story”, Within “All That Is Left At The End”, Within You, And “You Will Be That”, And “We Will Be Within That”, As One, if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.**

**Bawa. That Is, When “The Two” Become “The Triple Flame”, By First Becoming “One”, That Is, When “The Two”, That Is, When “The True Shaikh”, Which Is God Awakened To Himself, and “The True Disciple”, Which Is God Awakening To Himself, Which In Truth is “Your Soul”, Not “You”, Now For Your Age, Become One, Intermingling As One, Revealing “The Three Worlds” of God Within “The Kingdom of God”, Now Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, As Now “The World of Souls”, And “The Kingdom of God”, And Now “The Hereafter”, Intermingling As One, if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.**

**Bawa. That Is, When “You”, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Now Join In Partnership With God, That Is, As “One With” God, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, That Is, First At “The Divine Feet” of “The Life and Teaching”, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, That Is, of “The True Human Being”, Now For Your Age, Who Is Still Living In “The World” With You, And Then Within “His Heart”, and that is for sure. Amen.**

**Bawa. All of Which In Truth Is Now “God’s Final Gift”, Now For Your Age, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Songs” (See “The Kalimah Song”), of Your Dearest Loving Father, Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), From 1886 To 1986, And Is Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)” of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure. Amen.**

-----

03-d. "The Adventures of Green Michael" - That Is, "The Beginning" of "The Ever Ending Story" of God, That Is, of "God Witnessing Himself" Awakening To Himself Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly "Let Himself End" In God, Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To "[Top of Section](#)"

Go To "[About God's Song](#)"

Go To "[The True Meaning of Marriage](#)"

Go To "[Closing Comments](#)"

(Note To Reader: Also Please Click On The Following Link, [Chapter 01](#), "The Beginning" of "The Ever Ending Story of God" , From "The New On-line Book" We Have Called, "[The Adventures of Green Michael](#)", To Read "The First Adventure" of "Your Sacred Universal Traveler", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, of "Green Michael", that is, of God, As Now "The Guru Or Grace of God", Witnessing God Awakening To Himself, As Now "The Little Green Leaf", Lost In "The Arrogance of Uniqueness" On "Its Personal Tree" In "Its Personal Forest", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "A Beautiful Bawa Adventure" of "The One Opened Heart", Within God Within You, Which All Starts In "The Following Mystical Way", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "*If You Are A Wise Child*", Now For Your Age, And "*Not Just A Foolish Child*", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa.

The "First Adventure" of "Green Michael"  
As "The Grace" That Resplends As "The Guru"  
Go To "[Table of Contents](#)"

Chapter 01,

& Chapter 02

Go To "[Chapter 03](#)" - [Page 01](#)

Go To "[Chapter 03](#)" - [Page 02](#)

Go To "[Chapter 03](#)" - [Page 03](#)

1. Go To [Chapter 01](#): "The Beginning" of "The First Adventure".
2. Go To [Chapter 02](#): "The First Lesson", In "The First Adventure".  
Go To "The Following Parts" of Chapter 02:  
[1st](#), [2nd](#), [3rd](#), [4th](#), [5th](#), [6th](#), And [7th](#) Part.  
Go To "[The Following Adventures](#)" In The 7th Part:

**1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th Adventure.**  
Go To **"The Following Wisdom Points"** In **"These Parts"** And In **"These Bawa Adventures"**:  
**01, 02, 03, 04, 05, 06, 07, 08, 09, 10, 11, 12, And 13**

-----

Bawa. **Chapter 1: "The Beginning" of "The First Adventure" of "The Ever Ending Story of God".**

Bawa. *Once Upon A Truth, "The Guru or Grace of God", who for This Story we will call "Green Michael" was flying over a Forest, looking for "What Was The Next Step" in the "Story of God", singing the following "Song of God's Grace, Wisdom, and "Ilm", and that is for sure. Ok?*

Bawa.  
O Grace That Resplends as "The Guru",  
O Wisdom That Resplends as "The Qutb",  
O Light That Resplends as "The Wisdom",  
And The "Word of Allahu" That Resplends as "The Light".

Bawa. *When He noticed a "young lad" sitting on a "Little Green Leaf", on a Beautiful Tree in The Forest, and the "young lad" was Also singing a song, over and over again, and in the song he kept asking the same question, over and over again, and the song went something like this:*

Bawa.  
O Most Merciful God,  
Please Tell Us "What Is Next"  
For Our Life Here In This Forest,  
O Most Compassionate God,  
Please Tell Us "What Is The Next Step" That We Must Take,  
To Complete Your Intention For Our Life,  
While We Still Can.

Bawa.  
O Most Merciful and Compassionate God,  
Please Tell Us While We Still Have Time Left  
To Complete "What Is The Next Step" For Our Life,  
Before The Life That You Gave Us  
Leaves This Body That You Have Given Us,  
And We Become Subject To  
An Eternal Life As "Separate From" You)

-----

**03-e. "Closing Comments" - For Any of "This True Movement" To Occur Within "Your Heart", As It Has Now Truly Moved Within "The Heart" of "This Child", You Must Now Truly Let God Bring To Completion "The Story" of "The Beast" That Is Still Very Much Alive Within "Your Heart", As**

**"Your Current Story", And "The Current Story" of All of My Children, Without Exception, and that is for sure.**

**Go To ["Top of Page"](#)**

**Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)**

**Go To ["Top of Section"](#)**

**Go To ["About God's Song"](#)**

**Go To ["The True Meaning of Marriage"](#)**

**Go To ["The Adventures of Green Michael"](#)**

**Bawa. But My Dearest Loving Brothers and Sisters, Sons and Daughters, and Grand Children, For Any of "This True Movement" To Occur Within "Your Heart", As It Has Now Truly Moved Within "The Heart" of "This Child", You Must Now Truly Let God Bring To Completion "The Story" of "The Beast" That Is Still Very Much Alive Within "Your Heart", and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, You Must Now Truly Let God, First On The Outside, And Then Within, Bring To Completion "The Story" of "The Beast" That Is Still Very Much Alive Within "Your Heart", And "A Story" That You, And That All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through On "The Illusory Outside" of You, But "A Story" Which Is "Just Not True", And "A Story" That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, Not On Some "Illusory Outside" of You, As You, and All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, With You, and With All of My Children, Without Exception, Now Exclusively "Living and Thriving" On "The Illusory Outside" of You As "A Person", That Is, As "An Individual Life" of "Separation and Differences", Completely Oblivious of "The 3 Worlds" of Demons, Jinns, and Fairies Now "Living and Thriving" Within "Your Mind" Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Completely Oblivious of "The 3 Worlds" of Demons, Jinns, and Fairies Now "Living and Thriving" Within "Your Mind" Within You, As Now In Truth "The Story" of "The Beast" Within "The Story of God" Within You, That Is, As Now "The Story of 666" Within "The Story" The Story of "The 6666" Within You, "A Story" That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And "A Story" That Is Only Leading "Your Life" To Hell, That Is, A Story" That Is Only Leading "Your Life" To "An Eternal Elemental Existence" of "Darkness & Evil" Within "Your Mind" Within You, Keeping "Your Soul" In "The State" of "Eternal Separation" From God Within You, And Keeping "The Wisdom Surrounding" Your Soul Eternally Sleeping, While "Your Current Elemental Consciousness" of "I and You", And of "Mine and Yours", And of "Arrogance" Starts "Its Eternal Journey" Through "The 7 Hells" That Are Now Fully Established Within "Your Heart" Within You, With "Your Life" In "This Degraded State" Taking On In "The Hereafter", For Eternity To Come, "A 105 Million Rebirths" Ending As "A Worm In Hell" With Only "One Level" of Consciousness, Or Feeling, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So My Dearest Loving Children, Please Read, Over and Over, Over Again, "The Introduction" To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, "Shaikh and Disciple", For A Very Clear**

Explanation By Bawa About “The True Path” To God, That Bawa Himself Took, And The True Consequences” of You, And of Any of My Children, Without Exception, Continuing To Reject “This True Path” To God, And Instead, Continuing to Exclusively Live On “The Illusory Outside” of You Through “The Elemental Energies” of “The 666” of “The Beast” That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Heart” Within You, All The While Calling “What You Now Do” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance” About “Your Ignorance”, “Devotion To Bawa”, Or “Devotion To God”, While In Truth It Is All Truly Just “The Worship of The Self”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, While In Truth It Is All Truly Just The Worship of “The Selfish Self”, Now Living & Thriving Within “Your Mind” Within You, As In Truth Now “The Degraded Life” of “The Beast” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Now Ruling Over “Your Life”, Both Now, And “After The Grave”, For Eternity, if “The Angel of Death” Finds You In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, And Hell Becomes “Your Eternal Fate”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But Instead of “This Fate of Hell” For “Your Life”, Which Is “An Eternal Elemental Life” As “Separate From” God Within You, “Your Life” Can Become “The True Fate” of “Your Soul”, Which Is “An Eternal Divine Life” As “One With” God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, If You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Now Truly “Join In Partnership” With God, That Is, As “One With” God, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, and Then Within, Allowing “Your Life”, Not “You”, To Next Become “The Selfless Self” of God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All Happening In Truth Only Within “The Story of God” Within God Within You, And Never, Ever Happening On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, Which In Truth Only Really Exists Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, All Happening In Truth Only Within “The Story of God” Within God Within You, When You Have Truly Let God “Bring To An End” The Story of “The Beast” Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, While Both “God and You” Still Can, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Not For Any “Personal Benefit” of “You and Yours”, As They Say, As Bawa Was Always Truly Teaching His Children, And As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Is Now Always Teaching You, As Now In Truth “His Children”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

#### 04. "Activity Log" - Page 01

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

1. May, 2013

- a. Created **New Site** ([This Site](#))
- b. Added "**Home Page**" ([This Page](#))
- c. Added **New Site**, "[List of Bawa-Plus](#)" By "**Us**" For "**Us**".
- d. Added The First "**Bawa-Plus**", That Is, "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)"
- e. Added **Access To "A WORD/PAGES Version"** of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" To Both "[The Introduction](#)" of "[This Home Page](#)", And To [The Bottom](#) of The "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" Main Go-To Menu.
- f. Started "[The Expanded Introduction](#)" To "[This Site](#)" About "[The Reality](#)" of "[Your Life](#)" Now Know As *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, if you like, and that is for sure.
- f. Started "The Review" of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" By "**Us**", That Is, By Our **Dearest Loving** Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

#### 05-06. "Contact Information" - [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com)

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

**End of Page**

May 23rd, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "[If You Are A Wise Child](#)", and that is for sure.  
May 23rd, 2013

**Topic of "[The Day](#)":**

Bawa. Here is "[A Word/Pages Copy](#)" of "Part 01" And "Part 02" And "Part 03" And "Part 04" And "Part 05" And "Part 06", And **Now** of "Part 07" of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" From "[The New Web Site](#)" That We Have Created Called "[Bawa-Plus](#)", if [you](#) like, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. That Is, **A Copy** of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" As "**A WORD**" File For **Your PC**, Or As "**A PAGES**" File For **Your MAC**, if [you](#) like, Which You Can Now **Also Access Directly On-line** From "[The Home Page](#)" of "Bawa-Plus", As Part of The "[Introduction](#)" To "[This Site](#)", if [you](#) like,, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. **Also Here Is A List** of "**The Seven**" On-line Parts of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" That **We Sent To You** Yesterday, That You Can **Also Access Directly**, By Clicking Below, if [you](#) like, and that is for sure. Ok?

"[Part 01](#)" of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" - Know "[Your Current Station](#)", Which Is Now "[Your Death](#)", and that is for sure.

"[Part 02](#)" of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" - Know "[The Current Station](#)" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "[Your Life](#)", if [you](#) like, and that is for sure.

- "Part 03"** of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** - Know **"The One True Point"** of **"Your Life"** Which **Is God. if God Likes**, and that is for sure.
- "Part 04"** of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** - Know **"The One True Point"** of **"God's Life"** Within **"Your Life"** Which **Is Now "Man-God/ God-Man"**, Within **God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" Likes**, and that is for sure.
- "Part 05"** of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** - Know **"The One True Point"** of **"God's Life"** Within **"Your Life"** Which **Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life"**, Which **Is Now "Your Life" Now Living** Within **"Man-God/God-Man"**, Within **God Within You, if "The One" Likes**, and that is for sure.
- "Part 06"** of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** - Know **"The One True Choice"** of **"Your Life"** Which **Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life"** Within **"God's Life"**, Within You, **Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, **"One" Or "The Other"**, But **Never, Ever Both**, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, **Still Mistakenly Believe**, But To **"Your Eternal Peril"**, and that is for sure.
- "Part 07"** of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** - Know **"The One True Potential"** of **"Your Life"**, Which **Is Now Knowing (Becoming)**, And Understanding **(Transcending) The "Sirr, Dhat, & Sifat"**, of **"Your Life"**, **So You Can Live Forever**, That is, **So God Can Now Tell and Bring To Completion "His Story"** Within **God Within You, Now Hidden** Within **"Your Story"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, That Is, **By You Now Letting God Reveal "The 3000"** Gracious Qualities of God, **Just Waiting To Fully Manifest** Within **God Within You, Now Hidden** Within **"The 666"** Dastardly (Wicked

and Cruel) **Life & Qualities** of **"The Beast"**,  
Now **Fully Manifested** Within **"Your Mind"**  
Within You, **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, From **"The New Web Site"** That **"We"** Have Created Called  
**"Bawa-Plus"**, To Provide **"My Children"** With **"An Expanded Explanation"** of  
**"The Life and Teaching"** of **His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa**  
**Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986**, That Is,  
An **"An Expanded Explanation"** of **"Bawa's Teachings" Now Being**  
**Written By "Us" For "My Children"**, **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **"An Expanded Explanation"** of **"Bawa's Teachings" Now**  
**Being Written** By **"Us"** For **"My Children"**, That Is, **By One of "The Children"**  
of **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become**  
**Him) And Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like**, and that  
is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth **Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad**  
**Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your**  
**Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, In Whom **"We Are**  
**Well Pleased"**, **Now Living In "The World" With You As "One"**, **if you like**,  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, In Truth **Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand**  
**Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, **Now**  
**Living In The World With You As "One"**, Now **From 1986 To 2086**, **if you**  
**like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **"If You Are A Wise Child"**, Now For Your Age, And **"Not Just**  
**A Foolish Child"**, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?**

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "The Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "The Home Page" of "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Understood Him (Transcended Him), That Is, That Is, By Now "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like,*

That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving *Grand Son*, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "*The World*" With You As "*One*", if you like, and that is for sure)

-----

## The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library

--- "**Bawa-Plus**" ---

By

His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

**And Our Dearest Loving Son,**

**And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,**

**In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*",**

**Now Living In "*The World*" With You As "*One*",**

and that is for sure.

Go To "*The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"

([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))

Go To "*The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"

([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

-----

"**Bawa-Plus-01**"

For "**Your New Web Site**"

Called "**Bawa-Plus**"

([www.Bawa-Plus.com](http://www.Bawa-Plus.com))

By **Our Dearest Loving Grand Son,**

***Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen***

(may God be pleased with Him, and with Us)

Bawa. **Understanding In Truth "Who You Truly Are", And "Where You Truly Are", And "What Is Truly Happening" In "Your Life", if you like, Plus "A Review" of This First Part of "The Bawa Plus Adventure", Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God Within You, if you like,** and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That Is, About "Us" Taking A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of "Us" Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous" For "Your Life", if you like,** and that is for sure.

Bawa. **And "The Review" of "Bawa-Plus 01", By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly Let Himself "End In God", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure.**  
Amen.

#### A. "Introduction" - To "[This Site](#)"

Bawa. **My Love You, My Dearest Loving Brothers And Sisters, Sons And Daughters, And Grand Children, You Are Truly "The Jeweled Lights of My Eyes",** and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. **May All The Peace, The Beneficence, And The Blessing of God Be Upon You, And Your Family, And Your Friends. May God Be Pleased With You, Your Family, And Your Friends, And Help Both You And Them.** Amen.

Bawa. **My Love You, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.**

-----

Bawa. **Here Is "The Home Page" of "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of "[The Life and Teaching](#)" of His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like,** and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **"An Expanded Explanation"** of **"Bawa's Teachings"** Now Being Written By **"Us"** For **"My Children"**, That Is, **By One** of **"The Children"** of **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Now Understood Him (Transcended Him)**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth **Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, Now Living In **"The World"** With You As **"One"**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, In Truth **By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, **Now Living In The World With You As "One"**, **Now From 1986 To 2086**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **"If You Are A Wise Child"**, Now For Your Age, And **"Not Just A Foolish Child"**, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation", And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation", Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?**

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com). Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "This Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com). Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "This Home Page" of "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized (Become) And Understood (Transcended) Him, That Is, That Is, By Now **"His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"** Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, if you like, and that is for sure)

-----

**B. An "Expanded Introduction" - To "This Site"**

Bawa. That Is, **More About His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, And Our **Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, Now Living In **"The World" With You As "One"**, if you like, and that is for sure."

Bawa. That Is, **More About Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, Now Living In **"The World" With You As "One"**, if you like, and that is for sure.

--- In Process ---

**C. "Bawa-Plus 01" - Understanding In Truth "Who You Truly Are", And "Where You Truly Are", And "What Is Truly Happening" In "Your Life"**, if you like, and that is for sure.

**C-1. "Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"**

*"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.*

*God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.*

*If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.*

*One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.*

*Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.*

*One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.*

*One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.*

*If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).**

From **The Publication**, "**The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh**", page 71, By His Holiness, **M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, and that is for sure. Amen.

-----

C-2. "Bawa-Plus 01" - With "The Plus"

01. "My son, **God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.**
02. God also **has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.**
03. If a man **understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.**
04. **One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.**
05. **Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.**
06. **One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.**
07. **One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.**
08. **If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?**

-----

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Lets Take **A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation"**, Part By Part, And "**The Ramification**" of You **Truly Understanding Each Part, For "Your Life"**, That Is, By "**Your Life**" First **Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life"**, And By "**The Life**" of All of My Children, **Transcending It, if God likes, Which Is "Truly Enormous" For "Your Life"**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. We Have **Organized "Our Expansion"** of "**This Bawa Quotation**" into The Following "**Seven Parts**", One Part For Each of "**The 8 Lines**" of "**The Original Bawa Quotation**" **Provided Above For "Your Quick Review"**, With "**Part 06**" Including **Two Lines, (Line 06 & 07)**, and that is for sure.

-----

"**Part 01**" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**" - Know "**Your Current Station**", Which Is Now "**Your Death**".

Bawa. In Line 01 of “**The Original Bawa Quotation**” Bawa Teaches Us,

*“My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat”.*

Bawa. **So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Must First Start To Truly Know “Your Current Station” Which In Truth Is Now “Your Death”, That Is, As Now “The Safat” of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, And Start To Truly “Realize, Understand, And Accept This Death” As Now “Your Current Station”, And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **That Is, And Start To Truly Value “Your Current Station” of Death, As “So Very Valuable” In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth”, Within God Within You, Now For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **Not For You To Just Continue To “Falsely Value it”, That Is, To Falsely Value “Your Current Station” of Death, Which In Truth Is Now Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, And Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By You In “Your Life”, In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation” of “Your Soul” From God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **So, My Dearest Loving Children, First, As Bawa Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,**

*“My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat”.*

**Bawa. So First, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Current State”, In “God’s Hand”, Not In “Your Hand, Which As Bawa Teaches Us,**

Which In Truth  
Is Now "The State"  
of "The Manifestation of Creation",  
Or "*Sifat*",  
Which In Truth  
Is Now "Your Death",  
Not "Your Life",  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To "Your Eternal Peril",  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,

*"The Most Important Thing  
For A Disciple To Know,  
Is "Your Current Station",  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. For As Bawa Teaches Us, If "You Now Think" That You Are Now Like "An Apple Tree" That Is Now Ready To "Bear Fruit", But In Truth You Are Now Like "An Apple Seed" Buried Within "The Earth", In Ignorance of Itself, That Has Not Yet Germinated To "Its Truth", Then Nothing That You "Now Think" That You Are "Now Doing" In "Your Life", Like You Being "A Good, Helpful, And Wise Person", Is Really Appropriate For "Your Current Station", And In Truth Is Really "Just A Constant Distraction" From "Your Real Work", Which Is To "Look at Yourself" Through "The Eyes of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Instead of You Continuing To Carry On "This Great Deception" of "Your Life", That Is, of You As "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", All The While With You Just Continuing To Live "The Life" of "A Hypocrite", That Is, of You "Saying One Thing, But You Doing The Other", For Example, of You "Saying That You Believe In God, All The While With You Really Just Believing In The World", Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As

**One Life**", First On **The Outside**, And Then **Within**, if **you like**, Which In Truth, Now On "**The Outside**" of You, Is Now "**The Life and Teaching**", And "**The Heart**", And "**The Song**" (See "**God's Song**" of "**Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)**", of **Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", and that is for sure.

Bawa. And If You **Now Do It** "**This Way**", That Is, **As Now** "**One With**" God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Not As **You**, And **All** of My Children, Without **Exception**, Are "**Now Doing It**", That Is, With You **Now Existing** As If Somehow You Are "**Separate From**" God Within You, Then "**God Will Do Everything Else**" Necessary To Transform "**The Apple Seed**" of "**Your Life**", Which Is Now "**Your Soul**", Not You, Now Truly Buried Within "**The Earth**" of "**Your Life**", Which Is Now "**You**", Not "**Your Soul**", Into "**The Tree of God**" **Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge ('Ilm)**, if **you like**, Which Is **Now** "**Your True Gnana Shaikh**", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Again "**Not You**", Who Is Still Living In "**The World**" With You, if **you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is **Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", if **you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**If You Are A Wise Child**", Now For Your Age, "**Not Just A Foolish Child**", Now For Your Age, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

-----

"Part 02" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**"- Know "**The Current Station**" of **Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", if **you like**, **As Now** "**God's Final Gift**", Now For "**Your Age**", Now For "**All Life**", and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 02 of "**The Original Bawa Quotation**" Bawa Teaches Us,

*"My son,  
"God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man's eternal life"*

Bawa. **So, My Dearest Loving Children, Also Start To Truly Know** "**The Current Station**" of "**The True Human Being**", That Is, of "**The True Gnana Guru**", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, **Who Is Now Still Living In** "**The World**" **With You**, if **you like**, Which Is Now "**Your Eternal Life**", That Is, **As Now** "**The Secret**" Or "**The Sirr**" of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "**The Heart**" of "**The True Human Being**", That Is, of "**The True Gnana Guru**", Now For Your Age, **Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In** "**The World**" **With You**, if **you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is **Now Our Dearest Loving Son**, And Your **Dearest Loving Brother**, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Start To **Truly "Realize, Understand, And Accept This True Life"**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now **"Your Next Station"**, if you like, **And Start To Truly Value It**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **And Start To Truly Value "This Next Station"** of **"Your Divine Life, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)", of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. As Now **"So Very Valuable"** To **"Your True Life"**, Which Is **"Your Divine Life"**, Within God Within You, As Contrasted To **"Your False Life"**, Which Is Now **"Your Current Elemental Life"**, Now **"Living and Thriving"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, When You Truly **Place "Your Divine Life"** In **"God's Hand"** Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, **As Part of "God's Universal Wealth"** For **"Your Divine Life"**, Within God Within You, For The **Benefit** of All of **"The Creation of God"**, Within God Within You, Not For **Any Personal Benefit** of **"You and Yours"**, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, When You Truly **Place "Your Divine Life"**, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without **Exception**, As Now **"The Life and Teaching"**, And **"The Heart"**, And **"The Song"** (See **"God's Song"** of **"Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)"**, of Our **Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, Completely In **"God's Hand"** Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, **As Part of "God's Universal Wealth"** For **"Your Divine Life"**, Within God Within You, For The **Benefit** of All of **"The Creation of God"**, Within God Within You, And Not In **"Your Hands"**, As You, And All of My Children, Without **Exception**, Are Now Currently Doing, That Is, Not For **Any Personal Benefit** of **"You and Yours"**, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Not For You To **Just Continue To Either "Reject It"**, Or **"Falsely Value it"**, That Is, And Not For You To **Just Continue To Either "Reject It"** As In Truth **"God's Final Gift"** To His Creation, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Or For You To **Falsely Value It As Something About "The Next Station"** of **"Your False Elemental Life"**, Now **"Living and Thriving"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, All of Which In Truth Means **For You To Try To "Keep It"** Exclusively In **"Your Hands"**, Not In **"God's Hand"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Which In Truth Means For You To **Continue To Try** to **"Keep Everything"** That God Gives To **"Your Life"**, As Being Somehow **Exclusively About "You"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within

You, Not **Exclusively** About “God”, Within “**God**” Within You, That Is, As Being Somehow **Exclusively** About “You” Now Living As If Somehow “You Exist” As “**Separate From**” God Within You, All of Which of Course Is “**Just Not True**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Being Somehow **Exclusively** About “Your Current **Elemental Life**”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Which Is **Now** Being **Exclusively** Experienced By “You” In Your **Ignorance**, And **Now** In “Your **Arrogance** About Your Ignorance”, As “Your **Personal Wealth**”, All of Which In Truth Is **Now** “Your **Eternal Destruction**”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is **Now** “The **Eternal Separation**” of “Your **Soul**” **From** God Within You, Which In Truth Is **Now** Just Waiting **To Begin** At “Your **Grave**”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **So**, My Dearest Loving Children, First, As **Bawa** Also Teaches **Us**, In “This **Bawa** Quotation”,

*“God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man’s eternal life”.*

Bawa. **So** Second, My Dearest Loving Children, **You**, And **Each** of My Children, Without **Exception**, Must **Now** “**Realize, Understand, And Accept**”, And **Now** Start To Truly Value, “Your **Next Divine State**”, Which Is “Your **Eternal** Divine Life”, Which Can Only “**Truly Exist**” In “God’s **Hand**”, Within God Within You, And **Never**, Ever “**Truly Exist**”, In “Your **Hands**”, Within “Your **Mind**” Within You, and that is for sure.

**Bawa**. Which As **Bawa** Teaches **Us**,

Which In Truth  
Is Now “**The Divine State**”  
of “**The Manifestation of God**”  
Within “**The Manifestation of Creation**”,  
Within **God** Within You,  
Or “**The Secret**” of God,  
Or “**Sirr**” of God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now “**Your Eternal Divine Life**”,  
Within **God** Within You,  
Not “**Your Eternal Elemental Life**”,  
Within “**Your Mind**” Within You,  
As **You**, And **All** of My Children,

**Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To “Your Eternal Peril”,**  
if **you** like,  
and that is for sure.

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*“The Most Difficult Thing In Life,  
is To Find “A True Human Being”  
Among “The Creation of God”,  
if **you** like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Find Him  
(To Join As “One With” Him,  
As Now “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”),  
To Realize Him (To Become Him)  
And To Understand Him (To Transcend Him)  
if **you** like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Note:** See “[The Introduction](#)” To The Book of Wisdom, “[Shaikh And Disciple](#)”, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, As “[The Source](#)” of “[This Bawa Quotation](#)”. Also See The **Published Version** of The Book “[Shaikh & Disciple](#)”, if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

“Part 03” of “Bawa-Plus-01” - Know “The **One True Point**” of “**Your Life**” Which In Truth Is God Within You, That Is, Which In Truth **Is Now** For You, And For Each of My Children, Without **Exception**, To **Truly** “Join In Partnership” With God, That Is, As Now “**One With**” God, As Now “**Two Lives Now Living As One Life**”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, To Now “**End Your Sifat**” By Now “**Beginning Your Sirr**”, While Both “**God & You**” Still Can, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, To Now End “Your Current Life”, That Is, To Now End “Your Temporary Death”, Before “Your Grave” Finds You In “Your Current State”, of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, And Hell Becomes “Your Only Eternal Fate”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, By Now Conquering “Your Eternal Death” By Now Understanding “Your Eternal Life”, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. For In Line 03 of "The **Original Bawa Quotation**" Bawa Teaches Us,

*"My son,  
If a man **understands the sirr,**  
he has **conquered the sifat,**  
**death.***

Bawa. That Is, To Now "End **Your Sifat**" By Now "Beginning **Your Sirr**", That Is, To Now End "Your **Current False Life**" By Now Beginning "Your **True Life**", That Is, To Now End "Your **Temporary Death**", Before "The **Angel of Death**" Finds You In "Your **Current State**" of "**Illusory Separation**" From God Within You, And Hell **Becomes "Your Only Eternal Fate"**, That Is, And "An **Eternal Life of Death**", That Is, And An "Eternal **Elemental Life**" of "**105 Million Rebirths**", Within "**Your Mind**" Within You, That Is, An "Eternal **Elemental Life**" of "**Separation From**" God Within You, **Becomes "The Only Eternal Fate"** of "**Your Soul**" Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, To Now "End **Your Sifat**", Your **Death**, Your **Current False Life**, By Now "Beginning **Your Sirr**", Your **True Life**, By **You Now** Understanding "**Your Current Life**" of "**Temporary Death**", Before It **Becomes "Your Permanent Death"**, That Is, By **You Now** Understanding "**Your Illusory Separation**" From God Within You, Now "**Living & Thriving**" Within "**Your Mind**" Within You, **As Now** In Truth "**The One True Illness**" of "**Your Life**", That Is, By **You Now** Discovering "**Your Sirr**" Among "**Your Sifat**", That Is, By **You Now** Discovering "**Your Eternal Life**" Among "The **State**" of The "**Manifestation of Creation**" Within "**Your Mind**" Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By **You Now** Discovering "**Your Sirr**" Now Hidden Within "**Your Sifat**", That Is, By **You Now** Discovering "**Your Secret**" Which Is "**Your Eternal Life**", Now Hidden Within "**Your Temporary Life**", That Is, By **You Now** Discovering Our **Dearest Loving Son**, And **Your Dearest Loving Brother**, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", if you like, Who Is Now **Still Living With You** In "The **World**", **As Now "God's Final Gift"**, Now For "**Your Age**", Now For "**All Life**", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**If You Are A Wise Child**", Now For Your **Age**, And "**Not Just A Foolish Child**", Now For Your **Age**, and that is for sure.

-----

"Part 04" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The **One True Point**" of "**God's Life**" Within "**Your Life**" Which In Truth Is "**Man-God/God-Man**", Within **God** Within You, Which In Truth Is "**Perfected True Man**" Within "**True Man**" Within **God** Within You, if **God** likes, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Which In Truth **Is Now "You Living Within God"**, That Is, **Is Now "You Living"** Within "**God Living Within You**" As "**One**", if **God** likes, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **For You, And For Each** of My Children, Without **Exception**, To **Truly** Let God “Join In Partnership” With “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, That Is, As Now “**One With**” “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, As Now “**Two Lives Now Living As One Life**”, First Within God Within You, And Then Within “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, To Now “**End Your Surr**” By Now “**Beginning Your Dhat**”, While Both “**Man-God/God-Man**” & “**God**” Still Can, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, To Now End “**God’s Current Life**” Within You, That Is, To Now End “**God’s Temporary Death**”, As “**Jesus (A.S.) On His Cross**”, Before “**Your Grave**” Finds God In “**God’s Current State**” of “**Illusory Separation**” From “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, And Hell Becomes “**God’s Only Eternal Fate**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Now Letting “**Man-God/God-Man**” Conquer “**God’s Eternal Death**” By Now Understanding “**God’s Eternal Life**”, That Is, By Now Letting **God Exist**, Within “**Man-God/God-Man**” Within God Within You, As Now “**The Essence**” of “**God’s Grace**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 04 of “**The Original Bawa Quotation**” Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
“One who has conquered death  
will exist  
as the dhat,  
as the essence  
of God’s grace.*

Bawa. **So**, My Dearest Loving Children, “**This**” Is What “**Your Life**” Is All About, That Is, About God Within You, And About What God **Is Now Doing**, Within God within You, Which In Truth Is God Telling “**His Story**” Within You, Which In Truth Is “**The Story**” of “**The Oneness**” of “**God and His Creation**”, Within God within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Within “**That Story**”, Is “**Another Story**”, Which Is All About “**Man-God/God-Man**” Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is “**Man-God/God-Man**” Telling “**His Story**” Within God Within You,, Which In Truth Is “**The Story**” of “**The Oneness**” of “**God and True Man**”, Within “**Man-God/God-Man**” Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **So**, My Dearest Loving Children, “**Your Life**” Is **So Very, Very, Very Valuable** Within “**God’s Hand**”, Within “**Your Hand**”, Within You, if **you like**, And **So Very, Very, Very Destructive** Within “**Your Hand**”, Within You, if **you don’t like**, That Is, If You Just Continue **To Refuse**, “**No Matter What**”, To Put What **Is Now Exclusively** In “**Your Hand**”, Now Completely Within “**God’s Hand**”, Within “**Your Hand**”, Within You, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, “No Matter What” God Is Now Showing and Telling You, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year, In “Your Life”, To “The Contrary”, That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In “Your Life”,**

*That In Truth,  
“There Is Nothing Other Than God”,  
And Within “That Truth”,  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
“God Is One With You”,  
And Within “That Truth”,  
If You Like,  
That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And “Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
“You Are One With God”,  
**As Bawa Teaches Us,**  
and that is for sure.*

-----

**“Part 05” of “Bawa-Plus-01” - Know “The One True Point” of “God’s Life” Within “Your Life”, Which Is Now of “Your Life” Within “God’s Life”, That Is, of “God Living Within You”, And of “You Living Within God”, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Life” Now Living Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now “You Living” Within “Perfect True Man” Within “True Man” Within God Within You, if “Man-God/God-Man” likes, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Line 05 of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Bawa Teaches Us,**

*My son,  
Death is an illness.  
God has placed death in man  
so that through it  
man can come  
to understand the sirr.*

*That Is,  
By Conquering “Death”,  
And Existing As “The Dhat”,  
As “The Essence”  
of “God’s Grace”,  
if “Man-God/God-Man” likes,*

and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, “This” Is What “Man-God/God-Man” Life” Is All About, That Is, About “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, And About What “Man-God/God-Man” Is Now Doing, Within “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is “Man-God/God-Man” Telling “His Story” Within God Within You., Which In Truth Is “The Story” of “The Oneness” of “God and True Man”, Within “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Within “That Story”, Is “Another Story”, Which Is All About “You Living” Within “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now You Witnessing “The One” Awakening To Himself, Within “Man-God/God-Man” Telling “His Story” Within God Within You., Which In Truth Is “The Story” of “The Understanding” of “The Oneness” of “God and True Man”, Within “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, “Your Life” Is So Very, Very, Very Valuable Within “Man-God/God-Man’s Hand”, Within “God’s Hand”, Within “Your Hand”, Within You, if you like, And So Very, Very, Very Destructive Within “Your Hand”, Within You, if you don’t like, That Is, If You Just Continue To Refuse, “No Matter What”, To Put What Is Now Exclusively In “Your Hand”, Now Completely Within “God’s Hand”, Within “Your Hand”, Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “No Matter What” God Is Now Showing and Telling You, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year, In “Your Life”, To “The Contrary”, That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In “Your Life”,

*That In Truth,  
“There Is Nothing Other Than God”,  
And Within “That Truth”,  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
“God Is One With You”,  
And Within “That Truth”,  
If You Like,  
That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And “Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
“You Are One With God”,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.*

-----

“Part 06” of “Bawa-Plus-01” - Know “The One True Choice” of “Your Life”, Which Is Now Either “Your Eternal Divine Life” Within “God’s Life”, Within You, Or Is Next “Your Eternal Elemental Life” Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, Which Is Now Either “God Living Within You”, And “You Living Within God”, Within You, Or Is Next “You Living” Within “The Beast” Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, Which Is Now “Your Life” Now Living Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, Or Is Next “You Living” Within “Man-Beast/Beast-Man”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, Is Now “You Living” Within “Perfected True Man” Within “True Man” Within God Within You, Or Is Next “You Living” Within “Perfected False Man” Within “False Man” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 06 & 07 of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
“One who  
understands this illness  
and discovers the sirr  
attains a state  
of eternal life.*

*And  
One who  
does not understand the illness  
and fails to discover the sirr  
attains the state  
of death.*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, “This” Is “The One True Choice” of “Your Life”, But In Truth “A Choice” That Only “Your Soul” Can Now Make, Not “You”, A Choice Between Either “God Or You”, That Is, A Choice Between Either “An Eternal Divine Life” As Eternally As “One With” God Within You, Or “An Eternal Elemental Life” As Eternally Separate From God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But “A Choice” Which You Can Most Certainly Influence By You Now Truly Joining In Partnership With God, As “One With” God, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, To Help God Remove “The One Thing” From “Your Life” That Would Cause “Your Soul” To Make “The Wrong Choice”, That Is, That Would Cause “Your Soul” To Chose “The Creation of God” Over God, And “That” One Thing That Would Cause “Your Soul” To Make “This Wrong Choice” Is Now “You”, Is Now “Your Current Life” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, That is, Is Now “Your Current Life” of “Separation and Differences” That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Still Mistakenly Trying To Live & Protect On “The Illusory Outside” of You, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.

-----

“Part 07” of “Bawa-Plus-01” - Know “The **One True** Potential” of “Your **Life**”, Which Is Now Knowing (**Becoming**), And Understanding (**Transcending**) *the “Sirr, Dhat, and Sifat”*, of “Your **Life**” So You Can **Live Forever**, That is, So God Can Now Tell and Bring To Completion “His Story” Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “Your Story” Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, By You Now Letting God Reveal “The 3000” Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 08 of “The **Original Bawa Quotation**” Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
“If you know and understand  
the **sirr, dhat, and sifat**,  
you can live forever,  
can you not?*

Bawa. That Is, By Now Revealing “The 3000” Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “**If You Are A Wise Child**”, Now For Your Age, And “**Not Just A Foolish Child**”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through As Now “Your Personal Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through As Now “Your Personal Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” God Within You, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” The “Creation of God” Within God Within You, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” Your Brothers & Sisters On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” Your Brothers & Sisters On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Has Now Fully

**Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As You, And All of My Children, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “This” Is “The Inner Meaning”, That Is, “The Unveiled Meaning” of “Islam”, And of “The Holy Quran”, And of “The 6666” Verses of “The Holy Quran”, As In Truth “The Story” of God (of The 6000), That Is, of God Breathing Out, And Then of God Breathing In, Now Hidden Within “The Story of “The The Beast (of The 666), That Is, of “The Beast” Breathing Out, And of “The Beast” Breathing In, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “The Story” of God (of The 6000), That Is, of God Breathing Out (The First 3000), And Then of God Breathing In (The Second 3000), That Is, of God First Breathing Out, That Is, of God First Coming Into Existence Within God, But In Ignorance of Himself (As The First 3000), That Is, As “Your Soul” In Ignorance of Itself, As Anathi Muhammad, And Within “That”, As “The Light” of “Your Soul” In Ignorance of Itself, As Athi Muhammad, And Within “That”, As God Living In Ignorance of Himself, As “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, That Is, As “The First World” of Awwal Muhammad, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Then of God Breathing In, That Is, And Then of God Going Out of Existence Within God, But Now As “The Understanding” of Himself (As The Second 3000), As God Next Living As “The 3000 Gracious Qualities” of God, That Is, First As “The Understanding” of Himself, As “The Nur Muhammad”, Within God Within You, And Then As “The Kingdom of God”, Within “Man-God/ God-Man”, Within God Within You, That Is, Again As “The First World” of God, But Now In Full Maturity, Within God Within You, As Allah Muhammad, As “The Resonance of God”, And Within “That” As Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.), As “The Bridge” Between “The First World” And “The Second World” of “The Three Worlds” of God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Within “That”, As Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.), As “The Bridge” Between “The First World” And “The Second World” of “The Three Worlds” of God Within You, Ready To Reveal “The Second World”, of “The Three Worlds” of God, That Is, Ready To Reveal “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, First As Allah Muhaiyaddeen, That Is, First As “The Understanding” of “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, That is, First As Our Dearest Loving Father Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) As “The Twelfth Manifestation” of “The 16 Manifestations” of “The Muhaiyaddeen” of God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, First As Our Dearest Loving Father Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) As “The 12th Manifestation” of “The 16 Manifestations” of “The Muhaiyaddeen” of God Within You, And Then As “Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) As “The 16th Manifestations” of “The 16 Manifestations” of “The Muhaiyaddeen” of God Within You, if you like, That Is, And Then As “The Resonance” of “The Final Truth”, That Is, And Then As “The Bridge” Between “The Second” And “The Third” World of “The Three Worlds” of God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “This” Is Where “We” Now Are In “God’s Story” Within You, And Within Each of My Children, Without Exception, And Within “That”, Within “The Story” of “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, if you like, That Is, Now Ready To Reveal “The Third World”, of “The Three Worlds” of God, That Is, Now Ready To Reveal “The Hereafter”, First “Here And Now”, From 1986 To 2086, And Then “For Eternity”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, First As God Witnessing God Awakening To Himself Within “The Heart” of “The One” Who Will Truly “Let Himself End” In God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, And Then As “All That Is Left” At “The End, And Within “That”, As “The Understanding” of “All That Is Left” At “The End, And “You Will Be That”, And “We Will Be Within That”, As One. Amen.**

**Bawa. But My Dearest Loving Brothers and Sisters, Sons and Daughters, and Grand Children, For Any of “This True Movement” To Occur Within “Your Heart”, As It Has Now Truly Moved Within “The Heart” of “This Child”, You Must Now Truly Let God Bring To Completion “The Story” of “The Beast” That Is Still Very Much Alive Within “Your Heart”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, You Must Now Truly Let God, First On The Outside, And Then Within, Bring To Completion “The Story” of “The Beast” That Is Still Very Much Alive Within “Your Heart”, And “A Story” That You, And That All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through On “The Illusory Outside” of You, But “A Story” Which Is “Just Not True”, And “A Story” That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As You, and All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, With You, and With All of My Children, Without Exception, Now Exclusively “Living and Thriving” On “The Illusory Outside” of You As “A Person”, That Is, As “An Individual Life” of “Separation and Differences”, Completely Oblivious of “The 3 Worlds” of Demons, Jinns, and Fairies Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Completely Oblivious of “The 3 Worlds” of Demons, Jinns, and Fairies Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, As Now In Truth “The Story” of “The Beast” Within “The Story of God” Within You, That Is, As Now “The Story of 666” Within “The Story” The Story of “The 6666” Within You, “A Story” That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “A Story” That Is Only Leading “Your Life” To Hell, That Is, A Story” That Is Only Leading “Your Life” To “An Eternal Elemental Existence” of “Darkness & Evil” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Keeping “Your Soul” In “The State” of “Eternal Separation” From God Within You, And Keeping “The Wisdom Surrounding” Your Soul Eternally Sleeping, While “Your Current Elemental Consciousness” of “I and You”, And of “Mine and Yours”, And of “Arrogance” Starts “Its Eternal Journey” Through “The 7 Hells” That Are Now Fully Established Within “Your Heart” Within You, With “Your Life” In “This Degraded State” Taking On In “The Hereafter”, For Eternity**

To Come, “A 105 Million Rebirths” Ending As “A Worm In Hell” With Only “One Level” of Consciousness, Or Feeling, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So My Dearest Loving Children, Please Read, Over and Over, Over Again, “[The Introduction](#)” To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, “[Shaikh and Disciple](#)”, For A Very Clear Explanation By Bawa About “The True Path” To God, That Bawa Himself Took, And The True Consequences” of You, And of Any of My Children, Without Exception, Continuing To Reject “This True Path” To God, And Instead, Continuing to Exclusively Live On “The Illusory Outside” of You Through “The Elemental Energies” of “The 666” of “The Beast” That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Heart” Within You, All The While Calling “What You Now Do” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance” About “Your Ignorance”, “Devotion To Bawa”, Or “Devotion To God”, While In Truth It Is All Truly Just “The Worship of The Self”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, While In Truth It Is All Truly Just The Worship of “The Selfish Self”, Now Living & Thriving Within “Your Mind” Within You, As In Truth Now “The Degraded Life” of “The Beast” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Now Ruling Over “Your Life”, Both Now, And “After The Grave”, For Eternity, if “The Angel of Death” Finds You In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within YOU, And Hell Becomes “Your Eternal Fate”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But Instead of “This Fate of Hell”, “Your Life” Can Become “The True Fate” of Your Soul, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “*If You Are A Wise Child*”, Now For Your Age, And “*Not Just A Foolish Child*”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, If You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Now Truly “Join In Partnership” With God, That Is, As “One With” God, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, and Then Within, Allowing “Your Life”, Not “You”, To Next Become “The Selfless Self” of God Within You, All Within “The Story of God” Within God Within You, When You Have Truly Let God “Bring To An End” The Story of “The Beast” Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, While Both “God and You” Still Can, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Not For Any “Personal Benefit” of “You and Yours”, As They Say, As Bawa Was Always Truly Teaching His Children, And As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Is Now Always Teaching You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “*If You Are A Wise Child*”, Now For Your Age, And “*Not Just A Foolish Child*”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

-----  
Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).

As "The Expanded Version" of "This Bawa Quotation" From **The Publication**, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.

That Is,

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).

From **The Publication**, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By **His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Plus "An Expanded Explanation" of "This **Bawa Quotation**" By "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)** & Our Dearest Loving **Son**, And Your Dearest Loving **Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", Now Living In "**The World**" With You As "**One**", if you like, That Is, In Truth Now By Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "The World" With You As "**One**", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----  
**End of Page**

May 22nd, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
May 22nd, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "A On-line Copy" of "Part 01" And "Part 02" And "Part 03" And "Part 04" And "Part 05" And "Part 06", And **Now** "Part 07" of "Bawa-Plus-01" From "The New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which **Is Now** "Your Death", and that is for sure.

"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which **Is Now** "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

"Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which **Is God. if God Likes**, and that is for sure.

"Part 04" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which **Is Now** "Man-God/ God-Man", Within **God** Within You, **if "Man-God/God-Man" Likes**, and that is for sure.

"Part 05" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which **Is Now** "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which **Is Now** "Your

Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.

"Part 06" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Choice" of "Your Life" Which Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life" Within "God's Life", Within You, Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, "One" Or "The Other", But Never, Ever Both, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure.

"Part 07" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Potential" of "Your Life", Which Is Now Knowing (Becoming), And Understanding (Transcending) The "Sirr, Dhat, & Sifat", of "Your Life", So You Can Live Forever, That is, So God Can Now Tell and Bring To Completion "His Story" Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within "Your Story" Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, By You Now Letting God Reveal "The 3000" Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within "The 666" Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Life & Qualities of "The Beast", Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, From "The New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of "The Life and Teaching" of His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is,

**An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. That Is, "**An Expanded Explanation**" of "**Bawa's Teachings**" **Now Being Written By "Us"** For "**My Children**", That Is, **By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like,** and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth **Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", **Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like,** and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, In Truth **Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, **Now Living In The World With You As "One"**, Now **From 1986 To 2086, if you like,** and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**If You Are A Wise Child**", Now For Your Age, And "**Not Just A Foolish Child**", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**A New Web Site**" That "**We**" Have Created Called "**Bawa-Plus**", Which Includes "**A Copy**" of Each "**Bawa-Plus**", First Without "**The Plus**", That Is, First As "**The Original Version**" of "**The Bawa Quotation**" Being Reviewed, And Second, **Plus "A Copy"** of Each "**Bawa-Plus**", With "**The Plus**", That Is, With "**An Expansion**" of "**The Original Bawa Quotation**" Being Reviewed, Written By "**Us**", Along With "**A Review**" By "**Us**", If Available, And Along **With "A Review"** By **One Or More of "My Children"**, **If Available, if you like,** and that is for sure. Ok?

*(**Note To Reader:** If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "[Bawa-Plus](#)", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "The Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "The Home Page" of "[Bawa-Plus](#)", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (**Become Him**) And Understood Him (**Transcended Him**), That Is, That Is, By Now "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure)*

-----

## **The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

--- "**Bawa-Plus**" ---

By

His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
**And Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
**And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,**  
**In Whom "We Are Well Pleased",**  
**Now Living In "The World" With You As "One",**  
and that is for sure.

Go To "*The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"

([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))

Go To "*The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"

([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

-----

"**Bawa-Plus 01**" - Understanding In Truth "Who You Truly Are", And "Where You Truly Are",  
And "What Is Truly Happening" In "Your Life", if you like, Plus "A Review" of This "Bawa-Plus  
Adventure" By "Us", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Bawa. That Is, About "Us" Taking A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation",  
And "The Ramification" of "Us" Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your  
Life" First  
Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children,  
Transcending It, if God likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous" For "Your Life", if you  
like, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Worthy of God" Now For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for  
sure.

-----

"[Main Go-To Menu](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus"

"[Part 01](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death".

"[Part 02](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

"[Part 03](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which Is Now God Within You, if God Likes, and that is for sure.

"[Part 04](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life"

Which Is Now "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" Likes, and that is for sure.

"[Part 05](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life"

Which Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.

"[Part 06](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Choice" of "Your Life" Which Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life" Within "God's Life", Within You, Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, "One" Or "The Other", But Never, Ever Both, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure.

"[Part 07](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Potential" of "Your Life", Which Is Now Knowing (Becoming), And Understanding (Transcending) The "Sirr, Dhat, & Sifat", of "Your Life", So You Can Live Forever, That is, So God Can Now Tell and Bring To Completion "His Story" Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within "Your Story" Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, By You Now Letting God Reveal "The 3000" Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within "The 666" Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Life & Qualities of "The Beast", Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To "The Review" of "Bawa-Plus 01", By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly Let Himself "End In God", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure. Amen.

## Bawa

### "Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus"

*"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.*

*God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.*

*If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.*

*One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.*

*Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.*

*One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.*

*One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.*

*If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).**

**From The Publication, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), and that is for sure. Amen.**

-----

### "Bawa-Plus 01" - With "The Plus"

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 06](#)" (Line 06 & 07) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 07](#)" (Line 08) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

## Original Bawa Quotation

01. "My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.
02. God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.
03. If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.
04. One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.
05. Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.
06. One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.
07. One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.
08. If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).

From The Published Book "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)

-----

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Lets Take A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of You Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God Likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous, For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. We Have Organized "Our Expansion" of "This Bawa Quotation" Into The Following "Eight Parts", One Part For Each of "The 8 Lines" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Provided [Above](#) For "Your Quick Review", and that is for sure.

"[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death", and that is for sure.

"[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

"[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which In Truth Is God, Within You, if God likes, and that is for sure.

"[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life", Which Is Now

"Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" like, and that is for sure.

**"Part 05" (Line 05)** - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within

"Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.

**"Part 06" (Line 06 & 07)** - Know "The One True Choice" of "Your Life" Which Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life" Within "God's Life", Within You, Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, "One" Or "The Other", But Never, Ever Both, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure

**"Part 07" (Line 08)** - Know "The One True Potential" of "Your Life", Which Is Now Knowing (Becoming), And Understanding (Transcending) The "Sirr, Dhat, & Sifat", of "Your Life", So You Can Live Forever, That is, So God Can Now Tell and Bring To Completion "His Story" Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within "Your Story" Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, By You Now Letting God Reveal "The 3000" Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within "The 666" Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Life & Qualities of "The Beast", Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

**"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01"** - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death" (Line 01).

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 06](#)" (Line 06 & 07) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 07](#)" (Line 08) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

**Bawa. In Line 01 of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Bawa Teaches Us,**

*"My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Must First Start To **Truly Know** “**Your Current Station**” Which In Truth Is Now “**Your Death**”, That Is, As Now “**The Safat**” of God Within You, That **Has Now Fully Manifested** Within “**Your Mind**” Within You, And Start To **Truly** “**Realize, Understand, And Accept**” **This Death** As Now “**Your Current Station**”, And Start To **Truly Value It**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value “Your Current Station” of Death, As “So Very Valuable” In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth”, Within God Within You, Now For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Not For You To Just Continue To “Falsely Value it”, That Is, To Falsely Value “Your Current Station” of Death, Which In Truth Is Now Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, And Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By You In “Your Life”, In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation” of “Your Soul” From God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, First, As Bawa Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,

*“My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat”*

Bawa. So First, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Current State”, In “God’s Hand”, Not In “Your Hand, Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

**Which In Truth  
Is Now “The State”  
of “The Manifestation of Creation”,  
Or “Sifat”,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now “Your Death”,  
Not “Your Life”,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To “Your Eternal Peril”,  
and that is for sure.**

Bawa. And **This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us**, That,

*"The Most Important Thing"  
For A Disciple To Know,  
Is "Your Current Station",  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. For **As Bawa Teaches Us**, If **"You Now Think"** That **You Are Now Like "An Apple Tree"** That Is **Now Ready To "Bear Fruit"**, But In Truth **You Are Now Like "An Apple Seed"** Buried Within **"The Earth"**, In Ignorance of Itself, That **Has Not Yet Germinated To "Its Truth"**, Then **Nothing That You "Now Think"** That You Are **"Now Doing"** In **"Your Life"**, Like You Being **"A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person"**, Is **Really** Appropriate For **"Your Current Station"**, And In Truth Is **Really "Just A Constant Distraction"** From **"Your Real Work"**, Which Is To **"Look at Yourself"** Through **"The Eyes of Wisdom"**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is **Still Living In "The World" With You**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Instead of You Continuing To Carry On **"This Great Deception"** of **"Your Life"**, That Is, of You As **"A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person"**, All The While With You Just Continuing To Live **"The Life"** of **"A Hypocrite"**, That Is, of You **"Saying One Thing, But You Doing The Other"**, For Example, of You **"Saying That You Believe In God, All The While With You Really Just Believing In The World"**, Then Step Back And Truly **"Face Up"** To **"The Truth"** of **"Your Life"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly **"Face Up"** To **"The Truth"** of **"Your Life"**, But Now **"In Partnership With God"**, That Is, But Now As **"One With" God**, As Now **"Two Lives Now Living As One Life"**, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Then Step Back And Truly **"Face Up"** To **"The Truth"** of **"Your Life"**, But Now **"In Partnership With God"**, That Is, But Now As **"One With" God**, As Now **"Two Lives Now Living As One Life"**, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Which In Truth, Now On **"The Outside"** of You, Is Now **"The Life and Teaching"**, And **"The Heart"**, And **"The Song"** (See **"God's Song"** of **"Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)"**), of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muha'yaddeen (Ral.), In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And If You Now Do It **"This Way"**, That Is, As Now **"One With" God**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Not As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are **"Now Doing It"**, That Is, With You Now Existing As If Somehow You Are **"Separate From"** God Within You, Then **"God Will Do Everything Else"** Necessary To Transform **"The Apple Seed"** of **"Your Life"**, Which Is Now **"Your Soul"**, Not You, Now Truly Buried Within **"The Earth"** of **"Your Life"**, Which Is Now **"You"**, Not **"Your Soul"**, Into **"The Tree of God"** **Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge ('Ilm)**, if you like, Which Is Now **"Your True Gnana Shaikh"**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Again **"Not You"**, Who Is Still Living In **"The World" With You**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

“Part 02” of “Bawa-Plus-01” - Know “The Current Station” of “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)” Which Is Now “Your Life”, If You Like, and that is for sure - That Is, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, As Now “God’s Final Gift”, Now For “Your Age”, Now For “All Life”, and that is for sure (Line 02).

Go To “[Top of Page](#)”

Go To “[Main Go-To Menu](#)”

Go To: “[Bawa-Plus 01](#)” - With “The Plus” - Quick Review of “Original Bawa Quotation”

Go To: “[Part 01](#)” (Line 01) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Go To: “[Part 03](#)” (Line 03) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Go To: “[Part 04](#)” (Line 04) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Go To: “[Part 05](#)” (Line 05) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Go To: “[Part 06](#)” (Line 06 & 07) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Go To: “[Part 07](#)” (Line 08) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Bawa. For In Line 02 of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Also Start To Truly Know “The Current Station” of “The True Human Being”, That Is, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, Which Is Now “Your Eternal Life”, That Is, As Now “The Secret” Or “The Sirr” of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “The Heart” of “The True Human Being”, That Is, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Start To Truly “Realize, Understand, And Accept This True Life”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “Your Next Station”, if you like, And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value “This Next Station” of “Your Divine Life, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “So Very Valuable” To “Your True Life”, Which Is “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Contrasted To “Your False Life”, Which Is Now “Your Current Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life” In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Completely In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And Not In “Your Hands”, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Currently Doing, That Is, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It”, Or “Falsely Value it”, That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It” As In Truth “God’s Final Gift” To His Creation, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Or For You To Falsely Value It As Something About “The Next Station” of “Your False Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, All of Which In Truth Means For You To Try To “Keep It” Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Which In Truth Means For You To Continue To Try to “Keep Everything” That God Gives To “Your Life”, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not Exclusively About “God”, Within “God” Within You, That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You” Now Living As If Somehow “You Exist” As “Separate From” God Within You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “Your Current Elemental Life”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By “You” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth”, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation”**

of “Your Soul” From God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave”, if you like, and that is for sure.

(Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, As Bawa Also Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

**Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Next Divine State”, Which Is “Your Eternal Divine Life”, Which Can Only “Truly Exist” In “God’s Hand”, Within God Within You, And Never, Ever “Truly Exist”, In “Your Hands”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Which As Bawa Teaches Us,**

*Which In Truth  
Is Now “The Divine State”  
of “The Manifestation of God”  
Within “The Manifestation of Creation”,  
Within God Within You,  
Or “The Secret” of God,  
Or “Sirr” of God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now “Your Eternal Divine Life”,  
Within God Within You,  
Not “Your Eternal Elemental Life”,  
Within “Your Mind” Within You,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To “Your Eternal Peril”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*"The Most Difficult Thing In Life,  
is To Find "A True Human Being"  
Among "The Creation of God",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Find Him  
(To Join As "One With" Him,  
As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life"),  
To Realize Him (To Become Him)  
And To Understand Him (To Transcend Him)  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Note:** See ["The Introduction"](#) To The Book of Wisdom, ["Shaikh And Disciple"](#), By His Holiness, [M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), As ["The Source"](#) of ["The Above Bawa Quotation"](#). Also See [The Published Version of The Book "Shaikh & Disciple"](#), if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

**"Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which In Truth Is God Within You, That is, Which In Truth Is Now For You, And For Each of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly "Join In Partnership" With God, That Is, As Now "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, To Now "End Your Sifat" By Now "Beginning Your Sirr", While Both "God & You" Still Can, and that is for sure. (Line 03).**

**Go To ["Top of Page"](#)**

**Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)**

**Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With ["The Plus"](#) - Quick Review of ["Original Bawa Quotation"](#)**

**Go To: ["Part 01"](#) (Line 01) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)**

**Go To: ["Part 02"](#) (Line 02) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)**

**Go To: ["Part 04"](#) (Line 04) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)**

**Go To: ["Part 05"](#) (Line 05) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)**

**Go To: ["Part 06"](#) (Line 06 & 07) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)**

**Go To: ["Part 07"](#) (Line 08) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)**

**Bawa. That Is, To Now End ["Your Current Life"](#), That Is, To Now End ["Your Temporary Death"](#), Before ["Your Grave"](#) Finds You In ["Your Current State"](#), of ["Illusory Separation"](#) From God Within You, And Hell Becomes ["Your Only Eternal Fate"](#), and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, By Now [Conquering](#) ["Your Eternal Death"](#) By Now [Understanding](#) ["Your Eternal Life"](#), and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Line 03 of ["The Original Bawa Quotation"](#) Bawa Teaches Us,**

*"My son,  
If a man understands the sirr,  
he has conquered the sifat,  
death.*

Bawa. That Is, **To Now "End Your Sifat" By Now "Beginning Your Sirr"**, That Is, To Now End "Your Current False Life" By Now Beginning "Your True Life", That Is, To Now End "Your Temporary Death", Before "The Angel of Death" Finds You In "Your Current State" of "Illusory Separation" From God Within You, And Hell Becomes "Your Only Eternal Fate", That Is, And "An Eternal Life of Death", That Is, And An "Eternal Elemental Life" of "105 Million Rebirths", Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, An "Eternal Elemental Life" of "Separation From" God Within You, Becomes "The Only Eternal Fate" of "Your Soul" Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **To Now "End Your Sifat"**, Your **Death**, Your Current **False Life**, By Now **"Beginning Your Sirr"**, Your **True Life**, By You Now Understanding **"Your Current Life"** of **"Temporary Death"**, Before It Becomes **"Your Permanent Death"**, That Is, By You Now Understanding "Your Illusory Separation" From God Within You, Now "Living & Thriving" Within "Your Mind" Within You, As Now In Truth "The One True Illness" of "Your Life", That Is, By You Now Discovering "Your Sirr" Among "Your Sifat", That is, By You Now Discovering "Your Eternal Life" Among "The State" of The "Manifestation of Creation" Within "Your Mind" Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By You Now Discovering "Your Sirr" Now Hidden Within "Your Sifat", That Is, By You Now Discovering "Your Secret" Which Is "Your Eternal Life", Now Hidden Within "Your Temporary Life", That Is, By You Now Discovering Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, Who Is Now Still Living With You In "The World", As Now "God's Final Gift", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

-----

**"Part 04" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Perfected True Man" Within "True Man" Within God Within You, if God likes, and that is for sure (Line 04).**

**Go To ["Top of Page"](#)**

**Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)**

**Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With **"The Plus"** - Quick Review of **"Original Bawa Quotation"****

**Go To: ["Part 01"](#) (Line 01) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"****

**Go To: ["Part 02"](#) (Line 02) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"****

**Go To: ["Part 03"](#) (Line 03) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"****

**Go To: ["Part 05"](#) (Line 05) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"****

Go To: "[Part 06](#)" (Line 06 & 07) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"  
Go To: "[Part 07](#)" (Line 08) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Bawa. That Is, Which In Truth Is Now "You Living Within God", That Is, Is Now "You Living" Within "God Living Within You" As "One", if God likes, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, For You, And For Each of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly Let God "Join In Partnership" With "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, That Is, As Now "One With" "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First Within God Within You, And Then Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, To Now "End Your Surr" By Now "Beginning Your Dhat", While Both "Man-God/God-Man" & "God" Still Can, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, To Now End "God's Current Life" Within You, That Is, To Now End "God's Temporary Death", As "Jesus (A.S.) On His Cross", Before "Your Grave" Finds God In "God's Current State" of "Illusory Separation" From "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, And Hell Becomes "God's Only Eternal Fate", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Now Letting "Man-God/God-Man" Conquer "God's Eternal Death" By Now Understanding "God's Eternal Life", That Is, By Now Letting God Exist, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, As Now "The Essence" of "God's Grace", and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 04 of "[The Original Bawa Quotation](#)" Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
"One who has conquered death  
will exist  
as the dhat,  
as the essence  
of God's grace.*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is What "Your Life" Is All About, That Is, About God Within You, And About What God Is Now Doing, Within God within You, Which In Truth Is God Telling "His Story" Within You, Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and His Creation", Within God within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Within "That Story", Is "Another Story", Which Is All About "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You., Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "Your Life" Is So Very, Very, Very Valuable Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you like, And So Very, Very, Very Destructive Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you don't like, That Is, If You Just Continue To Refuse, "No Matter

What", To Put What Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hand", Now Completely Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "No Matter What" God Is Now Showing and Telling You, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year, In "Your Life", To "The Contrary", That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In "Your Life",

*That In Truth,  
"There Is **Nothing Other** Than God",  
And **Within** "That Truth",  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
"God Is **One With** You",  
And **Within** "That Truth",  
If You Like,  
That Is, "If **You Are A Wise Child**",  
Now For Your Age,  
And "Not **Just A Foolish Child**",  
Now For Your Age,  
"You Are **One With** God",  
**As Bawa Teaches Us**,  
and that is for sure.*

-----

"Part 05" of "Bawa-Plus-01". Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life", Which Is Now of "Your Life" Within "God's Life", That Is, of "God Living Within You", And of "You Living Within God", All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now "You Living" Within "Perfected True Man" Within "True Man" Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" likes, and that is for sure (Line 05)

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "**The Plus**" - Quick Review of "**Original Bawa Quotation**"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "**The Plus**"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "**The Plus**"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "**The Plus**"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "**The Plus**"

Go To: "[Part 06](#)" (Line 06 & 07) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "**The Plus**"

Go To: "[Part 07](#)" (Line 08) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "**The Plus**"

Bawa. In Line 05 of "**The Original Bawa Quotation**" Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
Death is **an illness**.  
God has **placed death** in man*

so that through it  
man can come  
to understand the sirr.

That Is,  
By *Conquering* "Death",  
And *Existing As* "The Dhat",  
As "The Essence"  
of "God's Grace",  
if "Man-God/God-Man" likes,  
and that is for sure.

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is What "Man-God/God-Man" Life Is All About, That Is, About "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, And About What "Man-God/God-Man" Is Now Doing, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Within "That Story", Is "Another Story", Which Is All About "You Now Living" Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now You Witnessing "The One" Awakening To Himself, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You,, Which In Truth Is Now "The Story" of "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "Your Life" Is So Very, Very, Very Valuable Within "Man-God/God-Man's Hand", Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you like, And So Very, Very, Very Destructive Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you don't like, That Is, If You Just Continue To Refuse, "No Matter What", To Put What Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hand", Now Completely Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, "No Matter What" God Is Now Showing and Telling You, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year, In "Your Life", To "The Contrary", That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In "Your Life",**

That In Truth,  
"There Is *Nothing Other* Than God",  
And *Within* "That Truth",  
Right Now, *This Very Moment*,  
"God Is *One With* You",  
And *Within* "That Truth",  
If You Like,  
That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
And "Not *Just A Foolish* Child",

*Now For Your Age,  
"You Are One With God",  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.*

---

**"Part 06"** of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** - Know **"The One True Choice"** of **"Your Life"**, Which Is Now **Either** **"Your Eternal Divine Life"** Within **"God's Life"**, Within You, **Or Is Next** **"Your Eternal Elemental Life"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, That Is, Which Is Now **Either** **"God Living Within You"**, And **"You Living Within God"**, Within You, **Or Is Next** **"You Living"** Within **"The Beast"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, That Is, Which Is Now **"Your Life"** Now Living Within **"Man-God/God-Man"**, Within **God** Within You, **Or Is Next** **"You Living"** Within **"Man-Beast/Beast-Man"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, That Is, Is Now **"You Living"** Within **"Perfected True Man"** Within **"True Man"** Within **God** Within You, **Or Is Next** **"You Living"** Within **"Perfected False Man"** Within **"False Man"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, and that is for sure (Line 06 & 07).

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With **"The Plus"** - Quick Review of **"Original Bawa Quotation"**

Go To: ["Part 01"](#) (Line 01) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: ["Part 02"](#) (Line 02) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: ["Part 03"](#) (Line 03) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: ["Part 04"](#) (Line 04) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: ["Part 05"](#) (Line 05) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: ["Part 07"](#) (Line 08) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

**Bawa. In Line 06 & 07 of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Bawa Teaches Us,**

*My son,  
"One who  
understands this illness  
and discovers the sirr  
attains a state  
of eternal life".*

*And  
One who  
does not understand the illness  
and fails to discover the sirr  
attains the state  
of death.*

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is "The One True Choice" of "Your Life", But In Truth "A Choice" That Only "Your Soul" Can Now Make, Not "You", A Choice Between Either**

**“God Or You”, That Is, A Choice Between Either “An Eternal Divine Life” As Eternally As “One With” God Within You, Or “An Eternal Elemental Life” As Eternally Separate From God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. But “A Choice” Which You Can Most Certainly Influence By You Now Truly Joining In Partnership With God, As “One With” God, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, To Help God Remove From “Your Life” The “One Thing” That Would Cause “Your Soul” To Make “The Wrong Choice”, That Is, That Would Cause “Your Soul” To Chose “The Creation of God” Over God, And “That” One Thing That Would Cause “Your Soul” To Make “This Wrong Choice” Is Now “You”, Is Now “Your Current Life” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, That is, Is Now “Your Current Life” of “Separation and Differences” That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Still Mistakenly Trying To Live & Protect On “The Illusory Outside” of You, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.**

-----

**“Part 07” of “Bawa-Plus-01” - Know “The One True Potential” of “Your Life”, Which Is Now Knowing (Becoming), And Understanding (Transcending) the “Sirr, Dhat, and Sifat”, of “Your Life” So You Can Live Forever, That is, So God Can Now Tell and Bring To Completion “His Story” Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “Your Story” Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, By You Now Letting God Reveal “The 3000” Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Life and Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure (Line 08).**

**Go To “[Top of Page](#)”**

**Go To “[Main Go-To Menu](#)”**

**Go To: “[Bawa-Plus 01](#)” - With “The Plus” - Quick Review of “Original Bawa Quotation”**

**Go To: “[Part 01](#)” (Line 01) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”**

**Go To: “[Part 02](#)” (Line 02) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”**

**Go To: “[Part 03](#)” (Line 03) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”**

**Go To: “[Part 04](#)” (Line 04) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”**

**Go To: “[Part 05](#)” (Line 05) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”**

**Go To: “[Part 06](#)” (Line 06 & 07) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”**

**Bawa. In Line 08 of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Bawa Teaches Us,**

*My son,  
“If you know and understand  
the sirr, dhat, and sifat,  
you can live forever,  
can you not?”*

**Bawa. That Is, By Now Revealing “The 3000” Gracious Qualities of God, Just Waiting To Fully Manifest Within God Within You, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel)**

**Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Now Hidden Within “The 666” Dastardly (Wicked and Cruel) Qualities of “The Beast”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through As Now “Your Personal Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through As Now “Your Personal Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” God Within You, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” The “Creation of God” Within God Within You, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” Your Brothers & Sisters On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You Now Exist As “Separate From” Your Brothers & Sisters On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As You, And All of My Children, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “This” Is “The Inner Meaning”, That Is, “The Unveiled Meaning” of “Islam”, And of “The Holy Quran”, And of “The 6666” Verses of “The Holy Quran”, As In Truth “The Story” of God (of The 6000), That Is, of God Breathing In, And Then of God Breathing Out, Now Hidden Within “The Story of “The The Beast (of The 666), That Is, of “The Beast” Breathing In, And of “The Beast” Breathing Out, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “The Story” of God (of The 6000), That Is, of God Breathing Out, And Then of God Breathing In, That Is, of God First Breathing Out, That Is, of God First Coming Into Existence Within God, But In Ignorance of Himself (As The First 3000), That Is, As “Your Soul” In Ignorance of Itself, As Anathi Muhammad, And Within “That”, As “The Light” of “Your Soul” In Ignorance of Itself, As Athi Muhammad , And Within “That”, As God Living In Ignorance of Himself, As “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, That Is, As “The First World” of Awwal Muhammad, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Then of God Breathing In, That Is, And Then of God Going Out of Existence Within God, But Now As “The Understanding” of Himself (As The Second 3000), As God Next Living As “The 3000 Gracious Qualities” of God, That Is, First As “The Understanding” of Himself, As “The Nur Muhammad”, Within God Within You, And Then As “The Kingdom of God”, Within “Man-God/ God-Man”, Within God Within You, That Is, Again As “The First World” of God, But Now In Full Maturity, Within God Within You, As Allah Muhammad, As “The Resonance of God”, And Within “That” As Qutb Muhaiyadden Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.), As “The Bridge” Between “The First World” And “The Second World” of “The Three Worlds” of God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Within “That”, As Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.) As “The Bridge” Between “The First World” And “The Second World” of “The Three Worlds” of God Within You, Ready To Reveal “The Second World”, of “The Three Worlds” of God, That Is, Ready To Reveal “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, First As Allah Muhaiyaddeen, That Is, First As “The Understanding” of “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, That is, First As Our Dearest Loving Father Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) As “The Twelfth Manifestation” of “The 16 Manifestations” of “The Muhaiyaddeen” of God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, First As Our Dearest Loving Father Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) As “The 12th Manifestation” of “The 16 Manifestations” of “The Muhaiyaddeen” of God Within You, And Then As “Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) As “The 16th Manifestations” of “The 16 Manifestations” of “The Muhaiyaddeen” of God Within You, if you like, That Is, And Then As “The Resonance” of “The Final Truth”, That Is, And Then As “The Bridge” Between “The Second” And “The Third” World of “The Three Worlds” of God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “This” Is Where “We” Now Are In “God’s Story” Within You, And Within Each of My Children, Without Exception, And Within “That”, Within “The Story” of “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, if you like, That Is, Now Ready To Reveal “The Third World”, of “The Three Worlds” of God, That Is, Now Ready To Reveal “The Hereafter”, First “Here And Now”, From 1986 To 2086, And Then “For Eternity”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, First As God Witnessing God Awakening To Himself Within “The Heart” of “The One” Who Will Truly “Let Himself End” In God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, And Then As “All That Is Left” At “The End, And Within “That”, As “The Understanding” of “All That Is Left” At “The End, And “You Will Be That”, And “We Will Be Within That”, As One. Amen.**

**Bawa. But My Dearest Loving Brothers and Sisters, Sons and Daughters, and Grand Children, For Any of “This True Movement” To Occur Within “Your Heart”, As It Has Now Truly Moved Within “The Heart” of “This Child”, You Must Now Truly Let God Bring To Completion “The Story” of “The Beast” That Is Still Very Much Alive Within “Your Heart”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, You Must Now Truly Let God, First On The Outside, And Then Within, Bring To Completion “The Story” of “The Beast” That Is Still Very Much Alive Within “Your Heart”, And “A Story” That You, And That All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Exclusively Living Through On “The Illusory Outside” of You, But “A Story” Which Is “Just Not True”, And “A Story” That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As You, and All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, With You, and With All of My Children, Without Exception, Now Exclusively “Living and Thriving” On “The Illusory Outside” of You As “A Person”, That Is, As “An Individual Life” of “Separation and Differences”, Completely Oblivious of “The 3 Worlds” of Demons, Jinns, and Fairies Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Completely Oblivious of “The 3 Worlds” of Demons, Jinns, and Fairies Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, As Now In Truth “The Story” of “The Beast” Within “The Story of God” Within You, That Is, As Now “The Story of 666” Within “The Story” The Story of “The 6666” Within You, “A Story” That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “A Story” That Is Only Leading “Your Life” To Hell, That Is, A Story” That Is Only Leading “Your Life” To “An Eternal Elemental Existence” of “Darkness & Evil” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Keeping “Your Soul” In “The State” of “Eternal Separation” From God Within You, And Keeping “The Wisdom Surrounding” Your Soul Eternally Sleeping, While “Your Current Elemental Consciousness” of “I and You”, And of “Mine and Yours”, And of “Arrogance” Starts “Its Eternal Journey” Through “The 7 Hells” That Are Now Fully Established Within “Your Heart” Within You, With “Your Life” In “This Degraded State” Taking On In “The Hereafter”, For Eternity To Come, “A 105 Million Rebirths” Ending As “A Worm In Hell” With Only “One Level” of Consciousness, Or Feeling, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So My Dearest Loving Children, Please Read, Over and Over, Over Again, “[The Introduction](#)” To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, “[Shaikh and Disciple](#)”, For A Very Clear Explanation By Bawa About “The True Path” To God, That Bawa Himself Took, And The True Consequences” of You, And of Any of My Children, Without Exception, Continuing To Reject “This True Path” To God, And Instead, Continuing to Exclusively Live On “The Illusory Outside” of You Through “The Elemental Energies” of “The 666” of “The Beast” That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Heart” Within You, All The While Calling “What You Now Do” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance” About “Your Ignorance”, “Devotion To Bawa”, Or “Devotion To God”, While In Truth It Is All Truly Just “The Worship of The Self”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, While In Truth It Is All Truly Just The Worship of “The Selfish Self”, Now Living & Thriving Within “Your Mind” Within You, As In Truth Now “The Degraded Life” of “The Beast” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Now Ruling Over “Your Life”, Both Now, And “After The Grave”, For Eternity, if “The Angel of Death” Finds You In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within YOU, And Hell Becomes “Your Eternal Fate”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. But Instead of “This Fate of Hell”, “Your Life” Can Become “The True Fate” of Your Soul, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, If You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Now Truly “Join In Partnership” With God, That Is, As “One With” God, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, and Then Within, Allowing “Your Life”, Not “You”, To Next Become “The Selfless Self” of God Within You, All Within “The Story of God” Within God Within You, When You Have Truly Let God “Bring To An End” The Story of “The Beast” Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, While Both “God and You” Still Can, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. All For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God", Within God Within You, Not For Any "Personal Benefit" of "You and Yours", As They Say, As Bawa Was Always Truly Teaching His Children, And As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Is Now Always Teaching You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

-----

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)

As "[The Expanded Version](#)" of "[This Bawa Quotation](#)" From [The Publication](#), "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By [His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.

That Is,

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).

From [The Publication](#), "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By [His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), Plus "[An Expanded Explanation](#)" of "[This Bawa Quotation](#)" By "[His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, [Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)", In Whom "[We Are Well Pleased](#)", Now Living In "[The World](#)" With You As "[One](#)", if you like, That Is, In Truth Now By [Our Dearest Loving Grand Son](#), "[Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)", [Now Living In "The World" With You As "One"](#), if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

"The End"  
of "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

May 21st, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
May 21st, 2013

**Topic of "The Day":**

Bawa. Here is "**A Copy**" of "Part 01" And "Part 02" And "Part 03" And "Part 04" And "Part 05" And **Now** "Part 06" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**" From "**The New Web Site**" That We Have Created Called "**Bawa-Plus**", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

"**Part 01**" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**" - Know "**Your Current Station**", Which **Is Now** "**Your Death**", and that is for sure.

"**Part 02**" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**" - Know "**The Current Station**" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which **Is Now** "**Your Life**", if you like, and that is for sure.

"**Part 03**" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**" - Know "**The One True Point**" of "**Your Life**" Which **Is God. if God Likes**, and that is for sure.

"**Part 04**" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**" - Know "**The One True Point**" of "**God's Life**" Within "**Your Life**" Which **Is Now** "**Man-God/ God-Man**", Within **God** Within You, **if "Man-God/God-Man" Likes**, and that is for sure.

"**Part 05**" of "**Bawa-Plus-01**" - Know "**The One True Point**" of "**God's Life**" Within "**Your Life**" Which **Is Now** "**Your Life**" Within "**God's Life**", Which **Is Now** "**Your**

**Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 06" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Choice" of "Your Life" Which Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life" Within "God's Life", Within You, Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, "One" Or "The Other", But Never, Ever Both, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure.**

Bawa. That Is, From "The New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of "The Life and Teaching" of His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", That Is, By One of "The Children" of *Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, In Truth **Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", **Now Living In The World With You As "One"**, **Now From 1986 To 2086**, **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**If You Are A Wise Child**", **Now For Your Age**, And "**Not Just A Foolish Child**", **Now For Your Age**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "**A New Web Site**" That "**We**" **Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus"**, Which Includes "**A Copy**" of Each "**Bawa-Plus**", **First Without "The Plus"**, That Is, **First As "The Original Version"** of "**The Bawa Quotation**" Being Reviewed, And **Second, Plus "A Copy"** of Each "**Bawa-Plus**", With "**The Plus**", That Is, With "**An Expansion**" of "**The Original Bawa Quotation**" Being Reviewed, **Written By "Us"**, Along With "**A Review**" By "**Us**", **If Available**, And **Along With "A Review"** By **One Or More** of "**My Children**", **If Available**, **if you like**, and that is for sure. Ok?

*(**Note To Reader**: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "**Bawa-Plus**", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "**Guest Book**" Link On "The Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The*

*"[Guest Book](#)" Link On "The Home Page" of "[Bawa-Plus](#)", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (**Become Him**) And Understood Him (**Transcended Him**), That Is, That Is, By Now "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure)*

-----

## **The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

--- "**Bawa-Plus**" ---

**By**

**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
And Our Dearest Loving Son,  
And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
In Whom "We Are Well Pleased",  
Now Living In "The World" With You As "One",  
and that is for sure.**

**Go To "[The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library](#)"**

**([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))**

**Go To "[The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library](#)"**

**([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))**

-----

**"Bawa-Plus 01"** - Understanding In Truth "Who You Truly Are", And "Where You Truly Are", And "What Is Truly Happening" In "Your Life", if you like, Plus "A Review" of This "Bawa-Plus Adventure" By "Us", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Bawa. That Is, About "Us" Taking A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of "Us" Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First  
Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous" For "Your Life", if you like, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Worthy of God" Now For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

"[Main Go-To Menu](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus"

"[Part 01](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death".

"[Part 02](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

"[Part 03](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which Is Now God Within You, if God Likes, and that is for sure.

"[Part 04](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life"

Which Is Now "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" Likes, and that is for sure.

"[Part 05](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life"

Which Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.

"[Part 06](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Choice" of "Your Life" Which Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life" Within "God's Life", Within You, Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, "One" Or "The Other", But Never, Ever

Both, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure.

Go To "The Review" of "Bawa-Plus 01", By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly Let Himself "End In God", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa

"Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus"

*"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifaf.*

*God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.*

*If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifaf, death.*

*One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.*

*Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.*

*One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.*

*One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.*

*If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifaf, you can live forever, can you not?"*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).**

From **The Publication**, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure. Amen.

-----

**"Bawa-Plus 01" - With "The Plus"**

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To: **"Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 01"** (Line 01) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 02"** (Line 02) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 03"** (Line 03) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 04"** (Line 04) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 05"** (Line 05) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

Go To: **"Part 06"** (Line 06 & 07) of **"Bawa-Plus-01"** With **"The Plus"**

### Original Bawa Quotation

01. **"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.**
02. **God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.**
03. **If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.**
04. **One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.**
05. **Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.**
06. **One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.**
07. **One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.**
08. **If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"**

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).

From The Published Book ["The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh"](#), page 71, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

-----

Bawa. **So, My Dearest Loving Children, Lets Take A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful**

Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of You Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God Likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous, For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. We Have Organized "Our Expansion" of "This Bawa Quotation" Into The Following "Eight Parts", One Part For Each of "The 8 Lines" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Provided [Above](#) For "Your Quick Review", and that is for sure.

"Part 01" (Line 01) - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death", and that is for sure.

"Part 02" (Line 02) - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

"Part 03" (Line 03) - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which In Truth Is God, Within You, if God likes, and that is for sure.

"Part 04" (Line 04) - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life", Which Is Now "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" like, and that is for sure.

"Part 05" (Line 05) - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.

"Part 06" (Line 06 & 07) - Know "The One True Choice" of "Your Life" Which Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life" Within "God's Life", Within You, Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, "One" Or "The Other", But Never, Ever Both, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure

"Part 07" (Line 08) -

-----

"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death" (Line 01).

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"

Go To: ["Part 02"](#) (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: ["Part 03"](#) (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: ["Part 04"](#) (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: ["Part 05"](#) (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: ["Part 06"](#) (Line 06 & 07) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Bawa. In Line 01 of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Bawa Teaches Us,

*"My son,*

*God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Must First Start To Truly Know "Your Current Station" Which In Truth Is Now "Your Death", That Is, As Now "The Safat" of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, And Start To Truly "Realize, Understand, And Accept" This Death As Now "Your Current Station", And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value "Your Current Station" of Death, As "So Very Valuable" In "God's Hand" Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of "God's Universal Wealth", Within God Within You, Now For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God", Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Not For You To Just Continue To "Falsely Value it", That Is, To Falsely Value "Your Current Station" of Death, Which In Truth Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hands", Not In "God's Hand", And Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By You In "Your Life", In Your Ignorance, And Now In "Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance", As "Your Personal Wealth" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your Eternal Destruction", That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now "The Eternal Separation" of "Your Soul" From God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At "Your Grave" Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, First, As Bawa Teaches Us, In "This Bawa Quotation",

*"My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"*

Bawa. So First, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now "Realize, Understand, And Accept", And Now Start To Truly Value, "Your Current State", In "God's Hand", Not In "Your Hand, Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

**Which In Truth  
Is Now "The State"  
of "The Manifestation of Creation",  
Or "Sifat",  
Which In Truth  
Is Now "Your Death",**

Not **“Your Life”**,  
As **You, And All of My Children**,  
Without **Exception**,  
Now **Mistakenly Believe**,  
But To **“Your Eternal Peril”**,  
and that is for sure.

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*“The Most Important Thing”  
For A Disciple To Know,  
Is **“Your Current Station”**,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. For As Bawa Teaches Us, If “You Now Think” That You Are Now Like “An Apple Tree” That Is Now Ready To “Bear Fruit”, But In Truth You Are Now Like “An Apple Seed” Buried Within “The Earth”, In Ignorance of Itself, That Has Not Yet Germinated To “Its Truth”, Then Nothing That You “Now Think” That You Are “Now Doing” In “Your Life”, Like You Being “A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person”, Is Really Appropriate For “Your Current Station”, And In Truth Is Really “Just A Constant Distraction” From “Your Real Work”, Which Is To “Look at Yourself” Through “The Eyes of Wisdom”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living In “The World” With You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Instead of You Continuing To Carry On “This Great Deception” of “Your Life”, That Is, of You As “A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person”, All The While With You Just Continuing To Live “The Life” of “A Hypocrite”, That Is, of You “Saying One Thing, But You Doing The Other”, For Example, of You “Saying That You Believe In God, All The While With You Really Just Believing In The World”, Then Step Back And Truly “Face Up” To “The Truth” of “Your Life”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly “Face Up” To “The Truth” of “Your Life”, But Now “In Partnership With God”, That Is, But Now As “One With” God, As Now “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Then Step Back And Truly “Face Up” To “The Truth” of “Your Life”, But Now “In Partnership With God”, That Is, But Now As “One With” God, As Now “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Which In Truth, Now On “The Outside” of You, Is Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And If You Now Do It “This Way”, That Is, As Now “One With” God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Not As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are “Now Doing It”, That Is, With You Now Existing As If Somehow You Are “Separate From” God Within You, Then “God Will**

Do Everything Else” Necessary To Transform “The Apple Seed” of “Your Life”, Which Is Now “Your Soul”, Not You, Now Truly Buried Within “The Earth” of “Your Life”, Which Is Now “You”, Not “Your Soul”, Into “The Tree of God” Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge (‘IIm), if you like, Which Is Now “Your True Gnana Shaikh”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Again “Not You”, Who Is Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Which Is Now "Your Life", If You Like, and that is for sure - That Is, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "God's Final Gift", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", and that is for sure (Line 02).

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 06](#)" (Line 06 & 07) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Bawa. For In Line 02 of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
"God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man's eternal life"*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Also Start To Truly Know "The Current Station" of "The True Human Being", That Is, of "The True Gnana Guru", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In "The World" With You, if you like, Which Is Now "Your Eternal Life", That Is, As Now "The Secret" Or "The Sirr" of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "The Heart" of "The True Human Being", That Is, of "The True Gnana Guru", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In "The World" With You, if you like, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Start To Truly “Realize, Understand, And Accept This True Life”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “Your Next Station”, if you like, And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value “This Next Station” of “Your Divine Life, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “So Very Valuable” To “Your True Life”, Which Is “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Contrasted To “Your False Life”, Which Is Now “Your Current Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life” In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Completely In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And Not In “Your Hands”, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Currently Doing, That Is, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It”, Or “Falsely Value it”, That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It” As In Truth “God’s Final Gift” To His Creation, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Or For You To Falsely Value It As Something About “The Next Station” of “Your False Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, All of Which In Truth Means For You To Try To “Keep It” Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Which In Truth Means For You To Continue To Try to “Keep Everything” That God Gives To “Your Life”, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not Exclusively About “God”, Within “God” Within You, That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You” Now Living As If Somehow “You Exist” As “Separate From” God Within You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “Your Current Elemental Life”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By “You” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth”, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation” of “Your Soul” From God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave”, if you like, and that is for sure.

(Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, As Bawa Also Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Next Divine State”, Which Is “Your Eternal Divine Life”, Which Can Only “Truly Exist” In “God’s Hand”, Within God Within You, And Never, Ever “Truly Exist”, In “Your Hands”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

*Which In Truth  
Is Now “The Divine State”  
of “The Manifestation of God”  
Within “The Manifestation of Creation”,  
Within God Within You,  
Or “The Secret” of God,  
Or “Sirr” of God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now “Your Eternal Divine Life”,  
Within God Within You,  
Not “Your Eternal Elemental Life”,  
Within “Your Mind” Within You,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To “Your Eternal Peril”,*

*if you like,*  
and that is for sure.

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*"The Most Difficult Thing In Life,  
is To Find "A True Human Being"  
Among "The Creation of God",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Find Him  
(To Join As "One With" Him,  
As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life"),  
To Realize Him (To Become Him)  
And To Understand Him (To Transcend Him)  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

Note: See "[The Introduction](#)" To The Book of Wisdom, "[Shaikh And Disciple](#)", By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, As "[The Source](#)" of "[The Above Bawa Quotation](#)". Also See The Published Version of The Book "[Shaikh & Disciple](#)", *if you like*, and that is for sure.

-----

"Part 03" of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" - Know "[The One True Point](#)" of "[Your Life](#)" Which In Truth Is God Within You, That is, Which In Truth Is Now **For You, And For Each** of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly "[Join In Partnership](#)" With God, That Is, As Now "[One With](#)" God, As Now "[Two Lives Now Living As One Life](#)", First On The Outside, And Then Within, To Now "[End Your Sifat](#)" By Now "[Beginning Your Sirt](#)", While Both "[God & You](#)" Still Can, and that is for sure. (Line 03).

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "[The Plus](#)" - Quick Review of "[Original Bawa Quotation](#)"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Part 06](#)" (Line 06 & 07) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

**Bawa. That Is, To Now End "Your Current Life", That Is, To Now End "Your Temporary Death", Before "Your Grave" Finds You In "Your Current State", of "Illusory Separation" From God Within You, And Hell Becomes "Your Only Eternal Fate", and that is for sure.**

Bawa. That Is, By Now **Conquering** “Your **Eternal Death**” By Now **Understanding** “Your **Eternal Life**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 03 of “**The Original Bawa Quotation**” Bawa Teaches Us,

*“My son,  
If a man **understands** the **sirr**,  
he has **conquered** the **sifat**,  
**death**.”*

Bawa. That Is, **To Now** “**End Your Sifat**” **By Now** “**Beginning Your Sirr**”, That Is, To Now End “Your Current False Life” By Now Beginning “Your True Life”, That Is, To Now End “Your Temporary Death”, Before “The Angel of Death” Finds You In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, And Hell Becomes “Your Only Eternal Fate”, That Is, And “An Eternal Life of Death”, That Is, And An “Eternal Elemental Life” of “105 Million Rebirths”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, An “Eternal Elemental Life” of “Separation From” God Within You, Becomes “The Only Eternal Fate” of “Your Soul” Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **To Now** “**End Your Sifat**”, Your **Death**, Your Current **False Life**, By Now “**Beginning Your Sirr**”, Your **True Life**, By You Now **Understanding** “Your **Current Life**” of “**Temporary Death**”, Before It Becomes “Your **Permanent Death**”, That Is, By You Now Understanding “Your Illusory Separation” From God Within You, Now “**Living & Thriving**” Within “Your Mind” Within You, As Now In Truth “The One True Illness” of “Your Life”, That Is, By You Now Discovering “Your Sirr” Among “Your Sifat”, That Is, By You Now Discovering “Your Eternal Life” Among “The State” of The “**Manifestation of Creation**” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By You Now Discovering “Your Sirr” Now Hidden Within “Your Sifat”, That Is, By You Now Discovering “Your Secret” Which Is “Your Eternal Life”, Now Hidden Within “Your Temporary Life”, That Is, By You Now Discovering Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, Who Is Now Still Living With You In “The World”, As Now “God’s Final Gift”, Now For “Your Age”, Now For “All Life”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

-----

“**Part 04**” of “**Bawa-Plus-01**” - Know “**The One True Point**” of “**God’s Life**” Within “**Your Life**” Which In Truth Is “**Man-God/God-Man**”, Within **God** Within You, Which In Truth Is “**Perfect God True Man**” Within “**True Man**” Within **God** Within You, if **God** likes, and that is for sure (Line 04).

Go To “[Top of Page](#)”

Go To “[Main Go-To Menu](#)”

Go To: “[Bawa-Plus 01](#)” - With “**The Plus**” - Quick Review of “**Original Bawa Quotation**”

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"  
Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"  
Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"  
Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"  
Go To: "[Part 06](#)" (Line 06 & 07) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Bawa. That Is, Which In Truth Is Now "You Living Within God", That Is, Is Now "You Living" Within "God Living Within You" As "One", if God likes, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, For You, And For Each of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly Let God "Join In Partnership" With "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, That Is, As Now "One With" "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First Within God Within You, And Then Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, To Now "End Your Surr" By Now "Beginning Your Dhat", While Both "Man-God/God-Man" & "God" Still Can, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, To Now End "God's Current Life" Within You, That Is, To Now End "God's Temporary Death", As "Jesus (A.S.) On His Cross", Before "Your Grave" Finds God In "God's Current State" of "Illusory Separation" From "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, And Hell Becomes "God's Only Eternal Fate", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Now Letting "Man-God/God-Man" Conquer "God's Eternal Death" By Now Understanding "God's Eternal Life", That Is, By Now Letting God Exist, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, As Now "The Essence" of "God's Grace", and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 04 of "[The Original Bawa Quotation](#)" Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
"One who has conquered death  
will exist  
as the dhat,  
as the essence  
of God's grace.*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is What "Your Life" Is All About, That Is, About God Within You, And About What God Is Now Doing, Within God within You, Which In Truth Is God Telling "His Story" Within You, Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and His Creation", Within God within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Within "That Story", Is "Another Story", Which Is All About "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You., Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, “Your Life” Is So Very, Very, Very Valuable Within “God’s Hand”, Within “Your Hand”, Within You, if you like, And So Very, Very, Very Destructive Within “Your Hand”, Within You, if you don’t like, That Is, if You Just Continue To Refuse, “No Matter What”, To Put What Is Now Exclusively In “Your Hand”, Now Completely Within “God’s Hand”, Within “Your Hand”, Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “No Matter What” God Is Now Showing and Telling You, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year, In “Your Life”, To “The Contrary”, That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In “Your Life”,

*That In Truth,  
“There Is Nothing Other Than God”,  
And Within “That Truth”,  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
“God Is One With You”,  
And Within “That Truth”,  
If You Like,  
That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And “Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
“You Are One With God”,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.*

-----

**“Part 05” of “Bawa-Plus-01”.** Know **“The One True Point”** of **“God’s Life”** Within **“Your Life”**, Which Is Now of **“Your Life”** Within **“God’s Life”**, That Is, of **“God Living Within You”**, And of **“You Living Within God”**, All of Which In Truth Is Now **“Your Life”** Now Living Within **“Man-God/God-Man”**, Within **God** Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now **“You Living”** Within **“Perfected True Man”** Within **“True Man”** Within **God** Within You, if **“Man-God/God-Man”** likes, and that is for sure (Line 05)

Go To **“[Top of Page](#)”**

Go To **“[Main Go-To Menu](#)”**

Go To: **“[Bawa-Plus 01](#)”** - With **“The Plus”** - Quick Review of **“Original Bawa Quotation”**

Go To: **“[Part 01](#)”** (Line 01) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Go To: **“[Part 02](#)”** (Line 02) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Go To: **“[Part 03](#)”** (Line 03) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Go To: **“[Part 04](#)”** (Line 04) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Go To: **“[Part 06](#)”** (Line 06 & 07) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

**Bawa.** In Line 05 of **“The Original Bawa Quotation”** Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,*

*Death is an illness.  
God has placed death in man  
so that through it  
man can come  
to understand the sirr.*

*That Is,  
By Conquering "Death",  
And Existing As "The Dhat",  
As "The Essence"  
of "God's Grace",  
if "Man-God/God-Man" likes,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is What "Man-God/God-Man" Life" Is All About, That Is, About "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, And About What "Man-God/God-Man" Is Now Doing, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Within "That Story", Is "Another Story", Which Is All About "You Now Living" Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now You Witnessing "The One" Awakening To Himself, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You,, Which In Truth Is Now "The Story" of "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "Your Life" Is So Very, Very, Very Valuable Within "Man-God/God-Man's Hand", Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you like, And So Very, Very, Very Destructive Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you don't like, That Is, If You Just Continue To Refuse, "No Matter What", To Put What Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hand", Now Completely Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, "No Matter What" God Is Now Showing and Telling You, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year, In "Your Life", To "The Contrary", That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In "Your Life",**

*That In Truth,  
"There Is Nothing Other Than God",  
And Within "That Truth",  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
"God Is One With You",  
And Within "That Truth",  
If You Like,  
That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child",*

*Now For Your Age,  
And "Not Just A Foolish Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
"You Are One With God",  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.*

-----

**"Part 06" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Choice" of "Your Life", Which Is Now Either "Your Eternal Divine Life" Within "God's Life", Within You, Or Is Next "Your Eternal Elemental Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, Which Is Now Either "God Living Within You", And "You Living Within God", Within You, Or Is Next "You Living" Within "The Beast" Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, Or Is Next "You Living" Within "Man-Beast/Beast-Man", Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, Is Now "You Living" Within "Perfected True Man" Within "True Man" Within God Within You, Or Is Next "You Living" Within "Perfected False Man" Within "False Man" Within "Your Mind" Within You, and that is for sure (Line 06 & 07).**

**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**

**Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"**

**Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"**

**Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"**

**Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"**

**Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"**

**Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"**

**Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"**

**Bawa. In Line 06 & 07 of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Bawa Teaches Us,**

*My son,  
"One who  
understands this illness  
and discovers the sirr  
attains a state  
of eternal life".*

*And  
One who  
does not understand the illness  
and fails to discover the sirr  
attains the state  
of death.*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is "The One True Choice" of "Your Life", But In Truth "A Choice" That Only "Your Soul" Can Now Make, Not "You", A Choice Between Either "God Or You", That Is, A Choice Between Either "An Eternal Divine Life" As Eternally As "One With" God Within You, Or "An Eternal Elemental Life" As Eternally Separate From God Within You, and that Is for sure.

Bawa. But "A Choice" Which You Can Most Certainly Influence By You Now Truly Joining In Partnership With God, As "One With" God, As "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, To Help God Remove From "Your Life" The "One Thing" That Would Cause "Your Soul" To Make "The Wrong Choice", That Is, That Would Cause "Your Soul" To Chose "The Creation of God" Over God, And "That" One Thing That Would Cause "Your Soul" To Make "This Wrong Choice" Is Now "You", Is Now "Your Current Life" of "Illusory Separation" From God Within You, That is, Is Now "Your Current Life" of "Separation and Differences" That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Still Mistakenly Trying To Live & Protect On "The Illusory Outside" of You, But To "Your Eternal Peril", and that is for sure.

--- In Process ---

-----

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
As "The Expanded Version" of "This Bawa Quotation" From The Publication, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.

That Is,

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
From The Publication, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Plus "An Expanded Explanation" of "This Bawa Quotation" By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, That Is, In Truth Now By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

"The End"  
of "Bawa-Plus 01"

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)  
Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

May 19th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
May 19th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "**A Copy**" of "Part 01" And "Part 02" And "Part 03" And "Part 04" And "Part 05. of "Bawa-Plus-01" From "The New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death", and that is for sure.

"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

"Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which Is God. if God Likes, and that is for sure.

"Part 04" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which Is Now "Man-God/ God-Man", Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" Likes, and that is for sure.

"Part 05" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man",

Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes,  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, From "The New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of "The Life and Teaching" of His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, In Truth Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", Now Living In The World With You As "One", Now From 1986 To 2086, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?**

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "The Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "The Home Page" of "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Understood Him (Transcended Him), That Is, That Is, By Now "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like,*

That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving *Grand Son*, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "*The World*" With You As "*One*", if you like, and that is for sure)

-----

## The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library

### --- "Bawa-Plus" ---

By

His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
And Our Dearest Loving Son,  
And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,  
In Whom "We Are Well Pleased",  
Now Living In "The World" With You As "One",  
and that is for sure.

Go To "*The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"

([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))

Go To "*The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"

([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

-----

"Bawa-Plus 01" - Understanding In Truth "*Who You Truly Are*", And "*Where You Truly Are*", And "*What Is Truly Happening*" In "*Your Life*", if you like, Plus "*A Review*" of This "*Bawa-Plus Adventure*" By "*Us*", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

**Bawa. That Is, About "Us" Taking A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of "Us" Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous" For "Your Life", if you like, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Worthy of God" Now For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.**

-----

**"Main Go-To Menu"  
Go To ["Top of Page"](#)**

**Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - Without "The Plus"**

**Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With "The Plus"**

**"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death".**

**"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaideen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which Is Now God Within You, if God Likes, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 04" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life"**

**Which Is Now "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" Likes, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 05" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life"**

**Which Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.**

**Go To "The Review" of "Bawa-Plus 01", By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaideen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly Let Himself "End In God", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaideen (Ral.)*, In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure. Amen.**

Bawa

**"Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"**

**Go To ["Top of Page"](#)**

**Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)**

**Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With "The Plus"**

*"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.*

*God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.*

*If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.*

*One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.*

*Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.*

*One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.*

*One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.*

*If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).**

**From The Publication, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure. Amen.**

-----

**"Bawa-Plus 01" - With "The Plus"**

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

### Original Bawa Quotation

**01. "My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.**

**02. God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.**

03. If a man understands **the sirr**, he has conquered the **sifat**, **death**.
04. One who has **conquered death** will exist as **the dhat**, as **the essence of God's grace**.
05. **Death is an illness**. God has **placed death in man** so that through it man can come to **understand the sirr**.
06. One who **understands this illness and discovers the sirr** attains a state of eternal life.
07. One who **does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr** attains the state of death.
08. If you **know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat**, you can live forever, can you not?"

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).  
From **The Published Book** "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, **M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**

-----

Bawa. **So, My Dearest Loving Children, Lets Take A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of You Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God Likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous, For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. We Have **Organized "Our Expansion" of "This Bawa Quotation" Into The Following "Eight Parts", One Part For Each of "The 8 Lines" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Provided Above For "Your Quick Review", and that is for sure.**

**"Part 01" (Line 01) - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death", and that is for sure.**

**"Part 02" (Line 02) - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 03" (Line 03) - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which In Truth Is God, Within You, if God likes, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 04" (Line 04) - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life", Which Is Now "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" like, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 05" (Line 05) - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which Is Now "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Which Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, if "The One" Likes, and that is for sure.**

**"Part 06" (Line 06) -**

"Part 07" (Line 07) -

"Part 08" (Line 08) -

-----

"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now  
"Your Death" (Line 01).

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Bawa. In Line 01 of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Bawa Teaches Us,

*"My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Must First Start To Truly Know "Your Current Station" Which In Truth Is Now "Your Death", That Is, As Now "The Safat" of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, And Start To Truly "Realize, Understand, And Accept" This Death As Now "Your Current Station", And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value "Your Current Station" of Death, As "So Very Valuable" In "God's Hand" Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of "God's Universal Wealth", Within God Within You, Now For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God", Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Not For You To Just Continue To "Falsely Value it", That Is, To Falsely Value "Your Current Station" of Death, Which In Truth Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hands", Not In "God's Hand", And Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By You In "Your Life", In Your Ignorance, And Now In "Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance", As "Your Personal Wealth" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your Eternal Destruction", That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now "The Eternal Separation" of "Your Soul" From God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At "Your Grave" Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, First, As Bawa Teaches Us, In "This Bawa Quotation",

*"My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"*

Bawa. So First, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now "Realize, Understand, And Accept", And Now Start To Truly Value, "Your Current State", In "God's Hand", Not In "Your Hand, Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

**Which In Truth  
Is Now "The State"  
of "The Manifestation of Creation",  
Or "Sifat",  
Which In Truth  
Is Now "Your Death",  
Not "Your Life",  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To "Your Eternal Peril",  
and that is for sure.**

Bawa. And **This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*"The Most Important Thing"  
For A Disciple To Know,  
Is "Your Current Station",  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. For **As Bawa Teaches Us, If "You Now Think" That You Are Now Like "An Apple Tree" That Is Now Ready To "Bear Fruit", But In Truth You Are Now Like "An Apple Seed" Buried Within "The Earth", In Ignorance of Itself, That Has Not Yet Germinated To "Its Truth", Then Nothing That You "Now Think" That You Are "Now Doing" In "Your Life", Like You Being "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", Is Really Appropriate For "Your Current Station", And In Truth Is Really "Just A Constant Distraction" From "Your Real Work", Which Is To "Look at Yourself" Through "The Eyes of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Instead of You Continuing To Carry On "This Great Deception" of "Your Life", That Is, of You As "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", All The While With You Just Continuing To Live "The Life" of "A Hypocrite", That Is, of You "Saying One Thing, But You Doing The Other", For Example, of You "Saying That You Believe In God, All The

While With You Really Just Believing In The World", Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Which In Truth, Now On "The Outside" of You, Is Now "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)", of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", and that is for sure.

Bawa. And If You Now Do It "This Way", That Is, As Now "One With" God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Not As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are "Now Doing It", That Is, With You Now Existing As If Somehow You Are "Separate From" God Within You, Then "God Will Do Everything Else" Necessary To Transform "The Apple Seed" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "Your Soul", Not You, Now Truly Buried Within "The Earth" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "You", Not "Your Soul", Into "The Tree of God" Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge ('Ilm), if you like, Which Is Now "Your True Gnana Shaikh", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Again "Not You", Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Which Is Now "Your Life", If You Like, and that is for sure - That Is, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "God's Final Gift", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", and that is for sure (Line 02).

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Bawa. For In Line 02 of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Also Start To Truly Know “The Current Station” of “The True Human Being”, That Is, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, Which Is Now “Your Eternal Life”, That Is, As Now “The Secret” Or “The Sirr” of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “The Heart” of “The True Human Being”, That Is, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Start To Truly “Realize, Understand, And Accept This True Life”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “Your Next Station”, if you like, And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value “This Next Station” of “Your Divine Life, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “So Very Valuable” To “Your True Life”, Which Is “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Contrasted To “Your False Life”, Which Is Now “Your Current Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life” In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Completely In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God**

Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And Not In “Your Hands”, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Currently Doing, That Is, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It”, Or “Falsely Value it”, That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It” As In Truth “God’s Final Gift” To His Creation, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Or For You To Falsely Value It As Something About “The Next Station” of “Your False Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, All of Which In Truth Means For You To Try To “Keep It” Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Which In Truth Means For You To Continue To Try to “Keep Everything” That God Gives To “Your Life”, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not Exclusively About “God”, Within “God” Within You, That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You” Now Living As If Somehow “You Exist” As “Separate From” God Within You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “Your Current Elemental Life”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By “You” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth”, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation” of “Your Soul” From God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave”, if you like, and that is for sure.

(Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, As Bawa Also Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Next Divine State”, Which Is “Your Eternal Divine Life”, Which Can Only “Truly Exist” In “God’s Hand”, Within God Within You, And Never, Ever “Truly Exist”, In “Your Hands”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

*Which In Truth  
Is Now “The Divine State”  
of “The Manifestation of God”  
Within “The Manifestation of Creation”,*

*Within God Within You,  
Or "The Secret" of God,  
Or "Sirr" of God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now "Your Eternal Divine Life",  
Within God Within You,  
Not "Your Eternal Elemental Life",  
Within "Your Mind" Within You,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To "Your Eternal Peril",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*"The Most Difficult Thing In Life,  
is To Find "A True Human Being"  
Among "The Creation of God",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Find Him  
(To Join As "One With" Him,  
As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life"),  
To Realize Him (To Become Him)  
And To Understand Him (To Transcend Him)  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Note: See "[The Introduction](#)" To The Book of Wisdom, "[Shaikh And Disciple](#)", By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), As "[The Source](#)" of "[The Above Bawa Quotation](#)". Also See [The Published Version of The Book "Shaikh & Disciple"](#), if you like, and that is for sure.**

-----

**"Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which In Truth Is God Within You, That is, Which In Truth Is Now For You, And For Each of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly "Join In Partnership" With God, That Is, As Now "One With" God, As**

Now **“Two Lives Now Living As One Life”**, First On The Outside, And Then Within, To Now **“End Your Sifat”** By Now **“Beginning Your Sirr”**, While Both **“God & You”** Still Can, and that is for sure. (Line 03).

Go To **“[Top of Page](#)”**

Go To **“[Main Go-To Menu](#)”**

Go To: **“[Bawa-Plus 01](#)”** - With **“The Plus”** - Quick Review of **“Original Bawa Quotation”**

Go To: **“[Part 01](#)”** (Line 01) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Go To: **“[Part 02](#)”** (Line 02) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Go To: **“[Part 04](#)”** (Line 04) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Go To: **“[Part 05](#)”** (Line 05) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Bawa. That Is, To Now End **“Your Current Life”**, That Is, To Now End **“Your Temporary Death”**, Before **“Your Grave”** Finds You In **“Your Current State”**, of **“Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, And Hell Becomes **“Your Only Eternal Fate”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Now **Conquering “Your Eternal Death”** By Now **Understanding “Your Eternal Life”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 03 of **“The Original Bawa Quotation”** Bawa Teaches Us,

*“My son,  
If a man understands the sirr,  
he has conquered the sifat,  
death.”*

Bawa. That Is, To Now **“End Your Sifat”** By Now **“Beginning Your Sirr”**, That Is, To Now End **“Your Current False Life”** By Now Beginning **“Your True Life”**, That Is, To Now End **“Your Temporary Death”**, Before **“The Angel of Death”** Finds You In **“Your Current State”** of **“Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, And Hell Becomes **“Your Only Eternal Fate”**, That Is, And **“An Eternal Life of Death”**, That Is, And An **“Eternal Elemental Life”** of **“105 Million Rebirths”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, That Is, An **“Eternal Elemental Life”** of **“Separation From”** God Within You, Becomes **“The Only Eternal Fate”** of **“Your Soul”** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, To Now **“End Your Sifat”**, Your **Death**, Your Current **False Life**, By Now **“Beginning Your Sirr”**, Your **True Life**, By You Now **Understanding “Your Current Life”** of **“Temporary Death”**, Before It Becomes **“Your Permanent Death”**, That Is, By You Now **Understanding “Your Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, Now **“Living & Thriving”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, As Now In Truth **“The One True Illness”** of **“Your Life”**, That Is, By You Now **Discovering “Your Sirr”** Among **“Your Sifat”**, That is, By You Now **Discovering “Your Eternal Life”** Among **“The State”** of The **“Manifestation of Creation”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By You Now **Discovering “Your Sirr”** Now Hidden Within **“Your Sifat”**, That Is, By You Now **Discovering “Your Secret”** Which Is **“Your Eternal Life”**, Now Hidden Within **“Your Temporary Life”**, That Is, By You Now **Discovering Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest**

Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, Who Is Now Still Living With You In "The World", As Now "God's Final Gift", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

-----

"Part 04" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life" Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Perfectred True Man" Within "True Man" Within God Within You, if God likes, and that is for sure.

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 05](#)" (Line 05) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Bawa. That Is, Which In Truth Is Now "You Living Within God", That Is, Is Now "You Living" Within "God Living Within You" As "One", if God likes, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, For You, And For Each of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly Let God "Join In Partnership" With "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, That Is, As Now "One With" "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First Within God Within You, And Then Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, To Now "End Your Sirr" By Now "Beginning Your Dhat", While Both "Man-God/God-Man" & "God" Still Can, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, To Now End "God's Current Life" Within You, That Is, To Now End "God's Temporary Death", As "Jesus (A.S.) On His Cross", Before "Your Grave" Finds God In "God's Current State" of "Illusory Separation" From "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, And Hell Becomes "God's Only Eternal Fate", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Now Letting "Man-God/God-Man" Conquer "God's Eternal Death" By Now Understanding "God's Eternal Life", That Is, By Now Letting God Exist, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, As Now "The Essence" of "God's Grace", and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 04 of "[The Original Bawa Quotation](#)" Bawa Teaches Us,

*My son,  
"One who has conquered death  
will exist  
as the dhat,*

*as the essence  
of God's grace.*

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is What "Your Life" Is All About, That Is, About God Within You, And About What God Is Now Doing, Within God within You, Which In Truth Is God Telling "His Story" Within You, Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and His Creation", Within God within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Within "That Story", Is "Another Story", Which Is All About "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You,, Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "Your Life" Is So Very, Very, Very Valuable Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you like, And So Very, Very, Very Destructive Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you don't like, That Is, If You Just Continue To Refuse, "No Matter What", To Put What Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hand", Now Completely Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, "No Matter What" God Is Now Showing and Telling You, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year, In "Your Life", To "The Contrary", That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In "Your Life",**

*That In Truth,  
"There Is Nothing Other Than God",  
And Within "That Truth",  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
"God Is One With You",  
And Within "That Truth",  
If You Like,  
That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
And "Not Just A Foolish Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
"You Are One With God",  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.*

-----

**"Part 05" of "Bawa-Plus-01". Know "The One True Point" of "God's Life" Within "Your Life", Which Is Now of "Your Life" Within "God's Life", That Is, of "God Living Within You", And of "You Living Within God", All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your Life" Now Living Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now "You Living" Within "Perfected True Man" Within "True Man" Within God Within You, if "Man-God/God-Man" likes, and that is for sure.**

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "[The Plus](#)" - Quick Review of "[Original Bawa Quotation](#)"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

Go To: "[Part 04](#)" (Line 04) of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" With "[The Plus](#)"

*My son,  
Death is an illness.  
God has placed death in man  
so that through it  
man can come  
to understand the sirr.*

*That Is,  
By Conquering "Death",  
And Existing As "The Dhat",  
As "The Essence"  
of "God's Grace",  
if "Man-God/God-Man" likes,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "This" Is What "Man-God/God-Man" Life Is All About, That Is, About "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, And About What "Man-God/God-Man" Is Now Doing, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is "The Story" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Within "That Story", Is "Another Story", Which Is All About "You Now Living" Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now You Witnessing "The One" Awakening To Himself, Within "Man-God/God-Man" Telling "His Story" Within God Within You,, Which In Truth Is Now "The Story" of "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of "God and True Man", Within "Man-God/God-Man" Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, "Your Life" Is So Very, Very, Very Valuable Within "Man-God/God-Man's Hand", Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you like, And So Very, Very, Very Destructive Within "Your Hand", Within You, if you don't like, That Is, If You Just Continue To Refuse, "No Matter What", To Put What Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hand", Now Completely Within "God's Hand", Within "Your Hand", Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, "No Matter What" God Is Now Showing and Telling You, *Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, And Year To Year*, In "Your Life", To "The Contrary", That Is, Through Everyone & Everything That God Is Now Placing In "Your Life",**

That In Truth,  
"There Is **Nothing Other** Than God",  
And **Within** "That Truth",  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
"God Is **One With You**",  
And **Within** "That Truth",  
If You Like,  
That Is, "If **You Are A Wise Child**",  
Now For Your Age,  
And "Not **Just A Foolish Child**",  
Now For Your Age,  
"You Are **One With God**",  
**As Bawa Teaches Us**,  
and that is for sure.

--- In Process ---

-----

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
As "**The Expanded Version**" of "**This Bawa Quotation**" From The Publication, "**The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh**", page 71, By **His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.

That Is,

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
From The Publication, "**The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh**", page 71, By **His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Plus "**An Expanded Explanation**" of "**This Bawa Quotation**" By "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", Now Living In "**The World**" With You As "**One**", if you like, That Is, In Truth Now By Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "**The World**" With You As "**One**", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

**"The End"**  
of **"Bawa-Plus 01"**  
Go To **["Top of Page"](#)**  
Go To **["Main Go-To Menu"](#)**

May 18th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
May 18th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "A Copy" of "Part 01" And "Part 02" And "Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" From "The New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death", and that is for sure.

"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

"Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which Is God

Bawa. That Is, From "The New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of "The Life and Teaching" of His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, In Truth Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", Now Living In The World With You As "One", Now From 1986 To 2086, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In*

"Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "The Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "The Home Page" of "[Bawa-Plus](#)", if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (*Become Him*) And Understood Him (*Transcended Him*), That Is, That Is, By Now "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving *Grand Son*, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure)

-----

**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

--- "**Bawa-Plus**" ---

**By**

His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
**And Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
**And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,**  
**In Whom "We Are Well Pleased",**  
**Now Living In "The World" With You As "One",**  
and that is for sure.

Go To "*The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"  
([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))  
Go To "*The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library*"  
([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

-----  
"**Bawa-Plus 01**" - Understanding In Truth "Who You Truly Are", And "Where You Truly Are",  
And "What Is Truly Happening" In "Your Life", if you like, Plus "A Review" of This "Bawa-Plus  
Adventure" By "Us", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Bawa. That Is, About "Us" Taking A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation",  
And "The Ramification" of "Us" Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your  
Life" First  
Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children,  
Transcending It, if God likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous" For "Your Life", if you  
like, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Worthy of God" Now For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for  
sure.

-----  
"Main Go-To Menu"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus"

"[Part 01](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death".  
"[Part 02](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.  
"Part 03" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The One True Point" of "Your Life" Which Is God

Go To "The Review" of "Bawa-Plus 01", By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly Let Himself "End In God", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, and Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa

"Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"  
Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus"

*"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.*

*God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.*

*If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.*

*One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.*

*Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.*

*One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.*

*One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.*

*If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"*

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).  
From The Publication, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure. Amen.

-----

"Bawa-Plus 01" - With "The Plus"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Go To: "[Part 03](#)" (Line 03) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

### Original Bawa Quotation

01. *"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifaf.*
02. *God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.*
03. *If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifaf, death.*
04. *One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.*
05. *Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.*
06. *One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.*
07. *One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.*
08. *If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifaf, you can live forever, can you not?"*

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).

From *The Published Book* "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

-----

Bawa. **So, My Dearest Loving Children, Lets Take A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of You Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God Likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous, For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. We Have Organized “Our Expansion” of “This Bawa Quotation” Into The Following “Eight Parts”, One Part For Each of “The 8 Lines” of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Provided [Above](#) For “Your Quick Review”, and that is for sure.

“Part 01” (Line 01) - Know “Your Current Station”, Which Is Now “Your Death”, and that is for sure.

“Part 02” (Line 02) - Know “The Current Station” of *Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now “Your Life”, if you like, and that is for sure.

“Part 03” (Line 03) - Know “The One True Point” of “Your Life” Which In Truth Is God,

“Part 04” (Line 04) -

“Part 05” (Line 05) -

“Part 06” (Line 06) -

“Part 07” (Line 07) -

“Part 08” (Line 08) -

-----

“Part 01” of “Bawa-Plus-01” - Know “Your Current Station”, Which Is Now “Your Death” (Line 01).

Go To “[Top of Page](#)”

Go To “[Main Go-To Menu](#)”

Go To: “[Bawa-Plus 01](#)” - With “The Plus” - Quick Review of “Original Bawa Quotation”

Go To: “[Part 02](#)” (Line 02) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Go To: “[Part 03](#)” (Line 03) of “Bawa-Plus-01” With “The Plus”

Bawa. In Line 01 of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Bawa Teaches Us,

*“My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifāt”*

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Must First Start To Truly Know “Your Current Station” Which In Truth Is Now “Your Death”, That Is, As Now “*The Safat*” of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, And Start To Truly “*Realize, Understand, And Accept*” This Death As Now “Your Current Station”, And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value “Your Current Station” of Death, As “So Very Valuable” In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth”, Within God Within You, Now For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Not For You To Just Continue To “Falsely Value it”, That Is, To Falsely Value “Your Current Station” of Death, Which In Truth Is Now Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, And Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By You In “Your Life”, In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation” of “Your Soul” From God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave” Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, First, As Bawa Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,

*“My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifa”*

Bawa. So First, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Current State”, In “God’s Hand”, Not In “Your Hand, Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

**Which In Truth  
Is Now “The State”  
of “The Manifestation of Creation”,  
Or “Sifa”,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now “Your Death”,  
Not “Your Life”,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To “Your Eternal Peril”,  
and that is for sure.**

Bawa. And **This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*“The Most Important Thing”  
For A Disciple To Know,  
Is “Your Current Station”,  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. For **As Bawa Teaches Us, If “You Now Think” That You Are Now Like “An Apple Tree” That Is Now Ready To “Bear Fruit”, But In Truth You Are Now Like “An Apple Seed” Buried Within “The Earth”, In Ignorance of Itself, That Has Not Yet Germinated To “Its Truth”, Then Nothing That You “Now Think” That You Are “Now Doing” In “Your Life”, Like You Being “A Good, And**

**Helpful, And Wise Person**", Is Really Appropriate For "**Your Current Station**", And In Truth Is Really "**Just A Constant Distraction**" From "**Your Real Work**", Which Is To "**Look at Yourself**" Through "**The Eyes of Wisdom**", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is **Still Living** In "**The World**" **With You**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Instead of You Continuing To Carry On "This Great Deception" of "Your Life", That Is, of You As "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", All The While With You Just Continuing To Live "The Life" of "A Hypocrite", That Is, of You "Saying One Thing, But You Doing The Other", For Example, of You "Saying That You Believe In God, All The While With You Really Just Believing In The World", Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Which In Truth, Now On "The Outside" of You, Is Now "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)", of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", and that is for sure.

Bawa. And If You Now Do It "This Way", That Is, As Now "One With" God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Not As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are "Now Doing It", That Is, With You Now Existing As If Somehow You Are "Separate From" God Within You, Then "God Will Do Everything Else" Necessary To Transform "The Apple Seed" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "Your Soul", Not You, Now Truly Buried Within "The Earth" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "You", Not "Your Soul", Into "The Tree of God" Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge ('Ilm), if you like, Which Is Now "Your True Gnana Shaikh", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Again "Not You", Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

**"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Which Is Now "Your Life", If You Like, and that is for sure - That Is, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are**

**Well Pleased**, if you like, **As Now** “God’s Final Gift”, Now For “Your Age”, Now For “All Life”, and that is for sure (Line 02).

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With ["The Plus"](#) - Quick Review of ["Original Bawa Quotation"](#)

Go To: ["Part 01"](#) (Line 01) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)

Go To: ["Part 03"](#) (Line 03) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)

**Bawa. For In Line 02 of “The Original Bawa Quotation” Bawa Teaches Us,**

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Also Start To Truly Know “The Current Station” of “The True Human Being”, That Is, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, Which Is Now “Your Eternal Life”, That Is, As Now “The Secret” Or “The Sirr” of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within “The Heart” of “The True Human Being”, That Is, of “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In “The World” With You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Start To Truly “Realize, Understand, And Accept This True Life”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “Your Next Station”, if you like, And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value “This Next Station” of “Your Divine Life, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “So Very Valuable” To “Your True Life”, Which Is “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Contrasted To “Your False Life”, Which Is Now “Your Current Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life” In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You,**

**For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Completely In “God’s Hand” Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of “God’s Universal Wealth” For “Your Divine Life”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And Not In “Your Hands”, As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Currently Doing, That Is, Not For Any Personal Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It”, Or “Falsely Value it”, That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either “Reject It” As In Truth “God’s Final Gift” To His Creation, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Or For You To Falsely Value It As Something About “The Next Station” of “Your False Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, All of Which In Truth Means For You To Try To “Keep It” Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Which In Truth Means For You To Continue To Try to “Keep Everything” That God Gives To “Your Life”, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not Exclusively About “God”, Within “God” Within You, That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You” Now Living As If Somehow “You Exist” As “Separate From” God Within You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “Your Current Elemental Life”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By “You” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth”, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation” of “Your Soul” From God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**(Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, As Bawa Also Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,**

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

**Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Next Divine State”, Which Is “Your Eternal Divine Life”, Which Can Only “Truly Exist” In “God’s**

Hand”, Within God Within You, And Never, Ever “Truly Exist”, In “Your Hands”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. Which As Bawa Teaches Us,**

*Which In Truth  
Is Now “The Divine State”  
of “The Manifestation of God”  
Within “The Manifestation of Creation”,  
Within God Within You,  
Or “The Secret” of God,  
Or “Sirr” of God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now “Your Eternal Divine Life”,  
Within God Within You,  
Not “Your Eternal Elemental Life”,  
Within “Your Mind” Within You,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To “Your Eternal Peril”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*“The Most Difficult Thing In Life,  
is To Find “A True Human Being”  
Among “The Creation of God”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Find Him  
(To Join As “One With” Him,  
As Now “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”),  
To Realize Him (To Become Him)  
And To Understand Him (To Transcend Him)  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

Note: See [“The Introduction”](#) To The Book of Wisdom, [“Shaikh And Disciple”](#), By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (RaI.)*, As [“The Source”](#) of [“The Above Bawa Quotation”](#). Also See [The Published Version of The Book “Shaikh & Disciple”](#), if you like, and that is for sure.

---

**“Part 03” of “Bawa-Plus-01”** - Know **“The One True Point”** of **“Your Life”** Which In Truth Is God, That is, Which In Truth Is Now **For You, And For Each of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly “Join In Partnership”** With God, That Is, As Now **“One With”** God, As Now **“Two Lives Now Living As One Life”**, First On **The Outside, And Then Within**, To Now **“End Your Sifat”** By Now **“Beginning Your Sirr”**, While Both **“God & You”** Still Can, and that is for sure. (Line 03).  
Go To [“Top of Page”](#)  
Go To [“Main Go-To Menu”](#)  
Go To: [“Bawa-Plus 01”](#) - With **“The Plus”** - Quick Review of **“Original Bawa Quotation”**  
Go To: [“Part 01”](#) (Line 01) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**  
Go To: [“Part 02”](#) (Line 02) of **“Bawa-Plus-01”** With **“The Plus”**

Bawa. That Is, To Now End **“Your Current Life”**, That Is, To Now End **“Your Temporary Death”**, Before **“Your Grave”** Finds You In **“Your Current State”**, of **“Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, And Hell Becomes **“Your Only Eternal Fate”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Now **Conquering “Your Eternal Death”** By Now **Understanding “Your Eternal Life”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Line 03 of **“The Original Bawa Quotation”** Bawa Teaches Us,

*“My son,  
If a man understands the sirr,  
he has conquered the sifaf,  
death.”*

Bawa. That Is, To Now **“End Your Sifat”** By Now **“Beginning Your Sirr”**, That Is, To Now End **“Your Current False Life”** By Now Beginning **“Your True Life”**, That Is, To Now End **“Your Temporary Death”**, Before **“The Angel of Death”** Finds You In **“Your Current State”** of **“Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, And Hell Becomes **“Your Only Eternal Fate”**, That Is, And **“An Eternal Life of Death”**, That Is, And An **“Eternal Elemental Life”** of **“105 Million Rebirths”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, That Is, An **“Eternal Elemental Life”** of **“Separation From”** God Within You, Becomes **“The Only Eternal Fate”** of **“Your Soul”** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, To Now **“End Your Sifat”**, Your **Death, Your Current False Life**, By Now **“Beginning Your Sirr”**, Your **True Life, By You Now Understanding “Your Current Life”** of **“Temporary Death”**, Before It Becomes **“Your Permanent Death”**, That Is, By You Now Understanding **“Your Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, Now **“Living & Thriving”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, As Now In Truth **“The One True Illness”** of **“Your Life”**, That Is, By You Now Discovering **“Your Sirr”** Among **“Your Sifat”**, That Is, By You Now Discovering **“Your Eternal**

Life" Among "The State" of The "Manifestation of Creation" Within "Your Mind" Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By You Now Discovering "Your Sirr" Now Hidden Within "Your Sifat", That Is, By You Now Discovering "Your Secret" Which Is "Your Eternal Life", Now Hidden Within "Your Temporary Life", That Is, By You Now Discovering Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, Who Is Now Still Living With You In "The World", As Now "God's Final Gift", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.

--- In Process ---

-----

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
As "[The Expanded Version](#)" of "[This Bawa Quotation](#)" From The Publication, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.

That Is,

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
From The Publication, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Plus "[An Expanded Explanation](#)" of "[This Bawa Quotation](#)" By "[His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)" & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "[We Are Well Pleased](#)", Now Living In "[The World](#)" With You As "[One](#)", if you like, That Is, In Truth Now By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "[Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)", Now Living In "[The World](#)" With You As "[One](#)", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

"The End"  
of "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"



May 16th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
May 16th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "A Copy" of "Part 01" And "Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01"  
From "The New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus",  
if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is  
Now "Your Death", and that is for sure.

"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh  
Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Which Is Now  
"Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, From "The New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called  
"Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of  
"The Life and Teaching" of *His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa  
Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is,  
An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being  
Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now

**Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That is, In Truth Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", Now Living In The World With You As "One", Now From 1986 To 2086, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Being Reviewed, Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?**

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True*

*Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "The Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "The Home Page" of "[Bawa-Plus](#)", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (**Become Him**) And Understood Him (**Transcended Him**), That Is, That Is, By Now "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure)*

-----

**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

--- "**Bawa-Plus**" ---

**By**

**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**

**And Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
**And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,**  
**In Whom "We Are Well Pleased",**  
**Now Living In "The World" With You As "One",**  
and that is for sure.

**Go To "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**  
**([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))**  
**Go To "The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**  
**([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))**

---

**"[Bawa-Plus 01](#)"** - Understanding In Truth "Who You Truly Are", And "Where You Truly Are", And "What Is Truly Happening" In "Your Life", if you like, Plus "A Review" of This "Bawa-Plus Adventure" By "Us", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Bawa. That Is, About "Us" Taking A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of "Us" Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous" For "Your Life", if you like, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Worthy of God" Now For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----  
"Main Go-To Menu"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - Without "The Plus"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus"

"[Part 01](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death".  
"[Part 02](#)" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
Which Is Now "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To **"The Review"** of **"Bawa-Plus 01"**, By Our **Dearest Loving** Grand Son, **Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen** (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), **Now Living** Within **"The Heart"** of **"The One"** Who Will Truly Let Himself **"End In God"**, **Now For Your Age**, **Now For All Life**, That Is, **Now Living** Within **"The Heart"** of Our **Dearest Loving Son**, And Your **Dearest Loving Brother**, **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, if you like, As Now **"The Resonance"** of **"The Final Truth"**, and that is for sure. Amen.

-----

**"Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"**  
Go To **"Top of Page"**  
Go To **"Main Go-To Menu"**  
Go To: **"Bawa-Plus 01" - With "The Plus"**

*"My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.*

*God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.*

*If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.*

*One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.*

*Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.*

*One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.*

*One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.*

*If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**.  
From **The Publication**, **"The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh"**, page 71, By His Holiness, **M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, and that is for sure. Amen.

-----

**"Bawa-Plus 01" - With "The Plus"**  
Go To **"Top of Page"**  
Go To **"Main Go-To Menu"**  
Go To: **"Bawa-Plus 01" - Without "The Plus"**  
Go To: **"Part 01" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"**

Go To: "[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

Original Bawa Quotation

01. "My son, God has decreed for man a thing called death. It is the state of the manifestation of creation, or sifat.
02. God also has placed within man something called the secret, the sirr, which is man's eternal life.
03. If a man understands the sirr, he has conquered the sifat, death.
04. One who has conquered death will exist as the dhat, as the essence of God's grace.
05. Death is an illness. God has placed death in man so that through it man can come to understand the sirr.
06. One who understands this illness and discovers the sirr attains a state of eternal life.
07. One who does not understand the illness and fails to discover the sirr attains the state of death.
08. If you know and understand the sirr, dhat, and sifat, you can live forever, can you not?"

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).  
From The Published Book "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh](#)", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)

-----

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Lets Take A Closer Look Together At "This Beautiful Bawa Quotation", And "The Ramification" of You Truly Understanding It, For "Your Life", That Is, By "Your Life" First Becoming It, if you like, And Then By "Your Life", And By "The Life" of All of My Children, Transcending It, if God Likes, All of Which In Truth Is "Truly Enormous, For "Your Life", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. We Have Organized "Our Expansion" of "This Bawa Quotation" Into The Following "Eight Parts", One Part For Each of "The 8 Lines" of "The Original Bawa Quotation" Provided [Above](#) For "Your Quick Review", and that is for sure.

"[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now "Your Death", and that is for sure.  
"[Part 02](#)" (Line 02) - Know "The Current Station" of [Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#) Which Is Now

**"Your Life", if you like**, and that is for sure.

"Part 03" (Line 03) -

"Part 04" (Line 04) -

"Part 05" (Line 05) -

"Part 06" (Line 06) -

"Part 07" (Line 07) -

"Part 08" (Line 08) -

-----

**"Part 01" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "Your Current Station", Which Is Now  
"Your Death" (Line 01).**

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To: ["Bawa-Plus 01"](#) - With ["The Plus"](#) - Quick Review of ["Original Bawa Quotation"](#)

Go To: ["Part 02" \(Line 02\)](#) of ["Bawa-Plus-01"](#) With ["The Plus"](#)

***"My son,  
God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifat"***

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Must First Start To Truly Know "Your Current Station" Which In Truth Is Now "Your Death", That Is, As Now "The Safat" of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, And Start To Truly "Realize, Understand, And Accept This Death" As Now "Your Current Station", And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value "Your Current Station" of Death, As "So Very Valuable" In "God's Hand" Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of "God's Universal Wealth", Within God Within You, Now For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God", Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Not For You To Just Continue To "Falsely Value it", That Is, To Falsely Value "Your Current Station" of Death, Which In Truth Is Now Exclusively In "Your Hands", Not In "God's Hand", And Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By You In "Your Life", In Your Ignorance, And Now In "Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance", As "Your Personal Wealth" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your Eternal Destruction", That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now "The Eternal Separation" of "Your Soul" From God Within You, All of Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At "Your Grave" Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, First, As Bawa Teaches Us, In "This Bawa Quotation",

*"My son,*

God has decreed for man  
a thing called death.  
It is the state  
of the manifestation of creation,  
or sifa"

Bawa. So First, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now "Realize, Understand, And Accept", And Now Start To Truly Value, "Your Current State", In "God's Hand", Not In "Your Hand, Which As Bawa Teaches Us,

Which In Truth  
Is Now "The State"  
of "The Manifestation of Creation",  
Or "Sifa",  
Which In Truth  
Is Now "Your Death",  
Not "Your Life",  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To "Your Eternal Peril",  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,

*"The Most Important Thing"  
For A Disciple To Know,  
Is "Your Current Station",  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. For As Bawa Teaches Us, If "You Now Think" That You Are Now Like "An Apple Tree" That Is Now Ready To "Bear Fruit", But In Truth You Are Now Like "An Apple Seed" Buried Within "The Earth", In Ignorance of Itself, That Has Not Yet Germinated To "Its Truth", Then Nothing That You "Now Think" That You Are "Now Doing" In "Your Life", Like You Being "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", Is Really Appropriate For "Your Current Station", And In Truth Is Really "Just A Constant Distraction" From "Your Real Work", Which Is To "Look at Yourself" Through "The Eyes of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Instead of You Continuing To Carry On "This Great Deception" of "Your Life", That Is, of You As "A Good, And Helpful, And Wise Person", All The While With You Just Continuing To Live "The Life" of "A Hypocrite", That Is, of You "Saying One Thing, But You Doing The Other", For Example, of You "Saying That You Believe In God, All The While With You Really Just Believing In The World", Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Then Step Back And Truly "Face Up" To "The Truth" of "Your Life", But Now "In Partnership With God", That Is, But Now As "One With" God, As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life", First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Which In Truth, Now On "The Outside" of You, Is Now "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)", of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", and that is for sure.

Bawa. And If You Now Do It "This Way", That Is, As Now "One With" God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Not As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are "Now Doing It", That Is, With You Now Existing As If Somehow You Are "Separate From" God Within You, Then "God Will Do Everything Else" Necessary To Transform "The Apple Seed" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "Your Soul", Not You, Now Truly Buried Within "The Earth" of "Your Life", Which Is Now "You", Not "Your Soul", Into "The Tree of God" Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge ('Ilm), if you like, Which Is Now "Your True Gnana Shaikh", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Again "Not You", Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

"Part 02" of "Bawa-Plus-01" - Know "The Current Station" of "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Which Is Now "Your Life", if You Like, and that is for sure - That Is, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "God's Final Gift", Now For "Your Age", Now For "All Life", and that is for sure (Line 02).

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Bawa-Plus 01](#)" - With "The Plus" - Quick Review of "Original Bawa Quotation"

Go To: "[Part 01](#)" (Line 01) of "Bawa-Plus-01" With "The Plus"

*My son,  
"God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,*

*which is man's eternal life"*

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Also Start To Truly Know "The Current Station" of "The True Human Being", That Is, of "The True Gnana Guru", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In "The World" With You, if you like, Which Is Now "Your Eternal Life", That Is, As Now "The Secret" Or "The Sirr" of God Within You, That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "The Heart" of "The True Human Being", That Is, of "The True Gnana Guru", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Now Still Living In "The World" With You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Which Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Start To Truly "Realize, Understand, And Accept This True Life", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now "Your Next Station", if you like, And Start To Truly Value It, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Start To Truly Value "This Next Station" of "Your Divine Life, Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)", of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now "So Very Valuable" To "Your True Life", Which Is "Your Divine Life", Within God Within You, As Contrasted To "Your False Life", Which Is Now "Your Current Elemental Life", Now "Living and Thriving" Within "Your Mind" Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place "Your Divine Life" In "God's Hand" Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of "God's Universal Wealth" For "Your Divine Life", Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God", Within God Within You, Not For Any Personal Benefit of "You and Yours", As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, When You Truly Place "Your Divine Life", Within God Within You, As Now Being Demonstrated To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, As Now "The Life and Teaching", And "The Heart", And "The Song" (See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)", of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Completely In "God's Hand" Within You, As It Should Be, That Is, As Part of "God's Universal Wealth" For "Your Divine Life", Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God", Within God Within You, And Not In "Your Hands", As You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now Currently Doing, That Is, Not For Any Personal Benefit of "You and Yours", As They Say, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either "Reject It", Or "Falsely Value it", That Is, And Not For You To Just Continue To Either "Reject It" As In Truth "God's Final Gift" To His Creation, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Or For You To Falsely Value It As Something About**

**“The Next Station” of “Your False Elemental Life”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, All of Which In Truth Means For You To Try To “Keep It” Exclusively In “Your Hands”, Not In “God’s Hand”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Which In Truth Means For You To Continue To Try to “Keep Everything” That God Gives To “Your Life”, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not Exclusively About “God”, Within “God” Within You, That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “You” Now Living As If Somehow “You Exist” As “Separate From” God Within You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Being Somehow Exclusively About “Your Current Elemental Life”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Which Is Now Being Exclusively Experienced By “You” In Your Ignorance, And Now In “Your Arrogance About Your Ignorance”, As “Your Personal Wealth”, All of Which In Truth Is Now “Your Eternal Destruction”, That Is, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Eternal Separation” of “Your Soul” From God Within You, Which In Truth Is Now Just Waiting To Begin At “Your Grave”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**(Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, As Bawa Also Teaches Us, In “This Bawa Quotation”,**

*My son,  
“God also has placed within man  
something called  
the secret, the sirr,  
which is man’s eternal life”*

**Bawa. So Second, My Dearest Loving Children, You, And Each of My Children, Without Exception, Must Now “Realize, Understand, And Accept”, And Now Start To Truly Value, “Your Next Divine State”, Which Is “Your Eternal Divine Life”, Which Can Only “Truly Exist” In “God’s Hand”, Within God Within You, And Never, Ever “Truly Exist”, In “Your Hands”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Which As Bawa Teaches Us,**

*Which In Truth  
Is Now “The Divine State”  
of “The Manifestation of God”  
Within “The Manifestation of Creation”,  
Within God Within You,  
Or “The Secret” of God,  
Or “Sirr” of God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,*

*Which In Truth  
Is Now "Your Eternal Divine Life",  
Within God Within You,  
Not "Your Eternal Elemental Life",  
Within "Your Mind" Within You,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Mistakenly Believe,  
But To "Your Eternal Peril",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Teaches Us, That,**

*"The Most Difficult Thing In Life,  
is To Find "A True Human Being"  
Among "The Creation of God",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Find Him  
(To Join As "One With" Him,  
As Now "Two Lives Now Living As One Life"),  
To Realize Him (To Become Him)  
And To Understand Him (To Transcend Him)  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

**Note: See "The Introduction" To The Book of Wisdom, "Shaikh And Disciple", By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), As "The Source" of "The Above Bawa Quotation". Also See The Published Version of The Book "Shaikh & Disciple", if you like, and that is for sure.**

**--- In Process ---**

-----

**Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
As "The Expanded Version" of "This Bawa Quotation" From The Publication, "The Golden Words of a Sufi Sheikh", page 71, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.**

**That Is,**

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).  
From **The Publication**, "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)", page 71, By **His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Plus "An Expanded Explanation" of "This **Bawa Quotation**" By "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)** & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving **Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", Now Living In "**The World**" With You As "**One**", if you like, That Is, In Truth **Now** By Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son**, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", **Now Living** In "**The World**" With You As "**One**", if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

"The End"  
of "**Bawa-Plus 01**"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

May 13th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
May 13th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "A Copy" of "The Home Page" of "A New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. That Is, Here Is "The Home Page" of "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of "The Life and Teaching" of His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.), Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your

**Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like,** and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That is, In Truth Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", Now Living In The World With You As "One", Now From 1986 To 2086, if you like,** and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age,** and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation", And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation", Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like,** and that is for sure. Ok?

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "This Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From*

Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "[Guest Book](#)" Link On "This Home Page" of "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized (*Become*) And Understood (*Transcended*) Him, That Is, That Is, By Now "**His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving *Grand Son*, "**Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**", if you like, and that is for sure)

-----

## The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library

--- "**Bawa-Plus**" ---

By

His Holiness, **Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**  
**And Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
**And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),**  
**In Whom "We Are Well Pleased",**  
**Now Living In "The World" With You As "One",**  
and that is for sure.

**Go To "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**

([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))

Go To "[The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library](#)"  
([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

---

Welcome - *Al-hamdu lillah. Allahu Akbar*

01. Go To: "[A List of Bawa-Plus](#)", With A "Short Narrative Description"
02. Go To: "[Introduction](#)" To "[This Site](#)"
03. Go To: An "[Expanded Introduction](#)" To "This Site", About His Holiness, *Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, And **Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", Now Living In "[The World](#)" With You As "**One**", and that is for sure."**
04. Go To: "[Activity Log](#)": Page 01
05. Go To: "[Contact Information](#)"
06. Go To: "[Guest Book](#)"
07. Go To: "[Some Good Stuff](#)" - From Other "**Wisdom Sites**"
  - 7-1. **Understanding Who Truly "Prays To God"**, Either "God" Or "You", But **Never, Ever Both**, and that is for sure. From "[Wisdom Message 273](#)".
  - 7-2. **Understanding How To "Cut Your Connection" To Death**, Before You "*Die To The Flesh*", As They Say, and that is for sure. From "[Wisdom Message 275](#)"

Bawa.

01. Go To: "[A List of Bawa-Plus](#)", With A "Short Narrative Description",  
if you like.
02. "Introduction" - To "[This Site](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To "[Expanded Introduction](#)"

Bawa. **My Love You, My Dearest Loving Brothers And Sisters, Sons And Daughters, And Grand Children, You Are Truly "The Jeweled Lights of My Eyes"**, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. **May All The Peace, The Beneficence, And The Blessing of God Be Upon You, And Your Family, And Your Friends. May God Be Pleased With You, Your Family, And Your Friends, And Help Both You And Them.** Amen.

Bawa. **My Love You, Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen** (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.

-----

Bawa. **Here Is "The Home Page" of "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", To Provide "My Children" With "An Expanded Explanation" of "The Life and Teaching" of His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Who Lived In "The World" From 1886 To 1986, That Is, An "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By "Us" For "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **That Is, "An Expanded Explanation" of "Bawa's Teachings" Now Being Written By One of "His Children", Now For "His Children", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized Him (Become Him) And Who Has Now Understood Him (Transcended Him), if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **That Is, In Truth Now Being Written By "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **That is, In Truth, Now Being Written By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", Now Living In The World With You As "One", Now From 1986 To 2086, if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **That Is, "A New Web Site" That "We" Have Created Called "Bawa-Plus", Which Includes**

**"A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", First Without "The Plus", That Is, First As "The Original Version" of "The Bawa Quotation", And Second, Plus "A Copy" of Each "Bawa-Plus", With "The Plus", That Is, With "An Expansion" of "The Original Bawa Quotation", Written By "Us", Along With "A Review" By "Us", If Available, And Along With "A Review" By One Or More of "My Children", If Available, if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?**

*(Note To Reader: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For "Our Web Site", Called "Bawa-Plus", Or If You Would Like To Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of These Wonderful "Bawa-Plus" Adventures, Or In "Reviewing" One Or More of Them, All of Which In Truth Is Now "Your True Adventure" With God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, First On The Outside, And Then Within, if you like, Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "This Home Page", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. Or If You Have "A Favorite Bawa Quotation", Or If You Have "A Favorite Quotation" From Any Source, Including From Any "Religious Scripture", From Any Book Or Movie, And Including Even From "MOM" Or "DAD", All of Which In Truth Are All Directly Traceable To God, if you like, That You Would Like To Suggest For "Bawa-Plus-ing", That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So In The "Guest Book" Link On "This Home Page" of "Bawa-Plus", if you like, and that is for sure)*

*Bawa. That Is, For "An Expanded Explanation" By "Us", That Is, By One of "The Children" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Who Has Now Realized (Become) And Understood (Transcended) Him, That Is, That Is, By Now "His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) & Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Now Living In "The World" With You As "One", That Is, By Now Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", if you like, and that is for sure)*

-----

### **03. An "Expanded Introduction" - To "This Site"**

**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**

**Go To "[Introduction](#)"**

**Bawa. That Is, More About His Holiness, Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), And Our**

**Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "*We Are Well Pleased*", Now Living In "*The World*" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure."**

**Bawa. That is, *More About Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, "Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"*, Now Living In "*The World*" With You As "One", if you like, and that is for sure.**

**--- In Process ---**

-----

**04. "Activity Log" - Page 01**  
**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**

**1. May, 2013**

- a. Created **New Site** ([This Site](#))
- b. Added **"Home Page"** ([This Page](#))
- c. Added **New Site**, "[List of Bawa-Plus](#)" By "**Us**" For "**Us**".
- d. Started Adding First "**Bawa-Plus**", That Is, "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)"
- e. Started "**The Review**" of "[Bawa-Plus-01](#)" By "**Us**", That Is, **By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, if you like, and that is for sure.**

-----

**05-06. "Contact Information" - [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com)**  
**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**

**End of Page**  
**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**



May 2nd, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "[If You Are A Wise Child](#)", and that is for sure.  
May 2nd, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "[A Copy](#)" of "[The Updated - Online Version](#)" of "[The Review](#)" of [Chapter 04](#), - "[The Prayer To Make You Pure](#)", That Is, To Make "[Your Life](#)" [Truly Acceptable](#)" To God, Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, [Starting First](#) With "[The Personal Experiences](#)" of Our Dearest Loving Daughter [Aziza Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#) Living and Hanging Out With Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, [Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), In Whom "[We Are Well Pleased](#)", For The Last [20 Years Or More](#), and that is for sure (See [Chapter 01](#)).

Bawa. And [Specifically](#) About "[The Process](#)" of Her [First](#) "[Falling In Love](#)" With [Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), As Now "[Her Wisdom](#)", First On The Outside, And Then Within, And "[The Impact](#)" of "[That Love](#)" Upon "[The Life](#)" of Her Son Aaron, [Sitting At](#) "[The Divine Feet](#)" of [Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), And [Starting](#) To Get "[His Act](#)" Together, if [you](#) like, and that is for sure (See [Chapter 02](#)).

Bawa. And [Next](#) [Specifically](#) About "[The Process](#)" of Her "[Falling In Love](#)" With "[The Light Child](#)" of "[Her God](#)", Now [Dawning](#) Within "[Her Shaikh](#)

*Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*), Within Her, As Now "Her Wisdom & Purity", First On The Outside, And Then Within, And "The Impact" of "That Love" Upon "Her Life", Which Is Her Now "Talking To Her God", Within Her, And Pleading With "Her God", Within Her, To "Peacefully End Her", And Begin "The Journey" of "Her Soul" Back To God, if you like, and that is for sure (See [Chapter 03](#)).

Bawa. And Now Specifically About "The Process" of Her 'Falling Out of Love' With Herself, For "The Sake" of "God's Light Child", Letting "Her False Life" Now "Living & Thriving" Within "Her Mind" Within Her, Just End In God, Not Going Anywhere, Simply Disappearing Into "Her God" Completely, Letting Go of "Any Reference" To Herself As Somehow Existing As "Separate From" God Within Her, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Now Making Herself Completely Available To God Within Her, For What God Is Now Doing Within Her, Which Is Awakening "The Wisdom" Surrounding "God's Soul", By Using Up Completely "Her False Life" As Somehow Existing As "Separate From" God Within Her, Before "Her Grave" Finds Her, In "Her Current State" of "Illusory Separation" From God Within Her, And Hell Becomes Her Only "Eternal Fate", That Is, In Order To Liberate "God's Soul" By Teaching It About What It "Does Not Know", and that is for sure (This Chapter, [Chapter 04](#)).

Bawa. All Now As Part of "The New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa For Dummies", Which Is "A New Book" That Is Being Written By "My Children", if you like, Which Includes "A Copy" of Each of "The Wisdom Chapters" Written By "My Children", And "Edited" And "Updated" By "Us", As Appropriate, Along With "A Review" of "Each Chapter" By "Us", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. That Is, “**A Copy**” of “**The Review**” of **Chapter 04**, By Our Dearest **Loving Grand Son**, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), **Now Living Within** “**The Heart**” of “**The One**” Who **Will Truly** Let Himself “**End In God**”, **Now For Your Age**, **Now For All Life**, That Is, **Now Living Within** “**The Heart**” of Our Dearest **Loving Son**, And **Your Dearest Loving Brother**, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “**We Are Well Pleased**”, if **you like**, **As Now** “**The Resonance**” of “**The Final Truth**”, and that is for sure. **Amen.**

Bawa. “**A Copy**” of “**This Review**” of **Chapter 04**, Which Is **Now Also** Available As “**Love Letter 031**” To Our Dearest **Loving Daughter** *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Sent On April 26th, 2013, if **you like**, and that is for sure.

(**Note**: If You Would Like To Be Added To “**Our New Mailing List**” For Our **New Book**, “**Bawa For Dummies**”, Or **Participate** With “**Us**” In Creating One Or More of “**The Chapters**” For This **Exciting** “**New Book**”, Please Send Us **An Email**, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So Using The “**Guest Book**” **Link** On “**The Home Page**” of “**Bawa For Dummies**”, if **you like**, But Remember It Is Just “**A Book**” For “**Us Dummies**”, That Is, For Those of Us Who **Truly Know** That In Truth “**Only God Knows**” **Anything**, And That In Truth “**Only God Does**” **Anything**, and that is for sure)

-----

The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library

A **New Book**:  
--- “**Bawa For Dummies**” ---  
By **My Children**

-----

Go To “**The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**”  
([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))

Go To ["The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com)  
([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

---

"[Love Letter 031](#)"

And

"[The Review](#)" of [Chapter 04](#)  
From "[The New Book](#)",  
"[Bawa For Dummies](#)"

**From:** [Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen](#)  
(may God be pleased with Him, and with Us).

**To:** [Aziza Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)  
(Original Version)  
On 04-29-2013

Go To

"[The Love Letter](#)"

**From:** [Aziza Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)  
**To:** [Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)

On 04-28-2013,

As Now

[Part 01,](#)

of "[Chapter 04](#)"  
of "[Our New Book](#)"  
"[Bawa For Dummies](#)"

Also

Go To: "[Daily Love Letters](#)" To My Children  
Go To: "[Daily Wisdom Messages](#)" To My Children  
Go To: Our New Book, "[Bawa For Dummies](#)"

Title

*The Prayer*  
*To Make "You Pure",*  
*To Make "Your Life"*  
*Acceptable To God,*  
*Within You,*

and that is for sure.

Bawa. *Bismillahir-Rahmanir-Rahim.* In The Name of God, Most Merciful, Most Compassionate. Amen.

Bawa. *Al-salam 'alaykum wa-rahmat Allah wa-barakatuhu kulluhu. Wa 'alaykum al-salam wa-rahmat Allah wa-barakatuhu kulluhu.* May All The Peace, The Beneficence, And The Blessing of God Be Upon You, Your Family, And Your Friends.

Bawa. My Love You, My Dearest Loving **Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **Thank You For Your “Love Letter” To Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom “**We Are Well Pleased**”, As “**The Fourth Chapter**” of “**The New Book**” That “**We**” Are Now Writing With My Children, Called “**Bawa For Dummies**”, But It Would **Still Appear** From What You Sent To “Us” That You Are **Not Yet “Dumb Enough”** To Start To Help “Us” With “Our New Book”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Because “You Still Think” That You Understand “What Has Happened” In “Your Life”, And In “The Life” of My Children, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, For In Truth “Nothing Has Happened” Or “Ever Will Happen” As “You” Believe, Or **As Any** of My Children Believe, **Without Exception**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For Example, My Dearest Loving **Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Your “Love Letter” You Say,

“Your Version”,  
From “You” To “Your Mind”  
Within “Your Life” Within “You”

*Bawa. Bismillahir-Rahmanir-Rahim. In The Name of God, Most Merciful, Most Compassionate. Amen.*

*Bawa. O God, O my Father, O my Life, You are always **protecting me**. O my God, **please save me** from the ego that wants to claim Your kingdom. O God, **this ego** can not rule Your kingdom, it did not create anything and it can not sustain anything. O my God please **show me** how to peacefully end in You. O my God, **please help me** to show You moment to moment, hour to hour, day to day **that I am through** with Elizabeth Weiss, so You can take **this life** back to You.*

*Bawa. O my God **this life** is not separate from You. O God, please **embrace me**. O my God, please remove the nails that are crucifying **my soul** on its cross of the body. O my God, please **do not allow me** to die to the flesh before **I die** in You, so You can **take me** on the journey through the seven heavens. O my God, please **dispel my doubt** and fear with Your clarity, love and peace. O my God, only You can do this. O my God, Thank You for Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) whose unveiled teaching is Your final gift to **the world**. Ameen.*

-----

Bawa. And **For Example, To Continue To Help** “Your True Life” Within God Within You, Not **“You”**, Now Hidden By God Within “Your False Life”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, To **Successfully** “Make This Transition”, From “You To God”, **“We”** Have “Edited” And “Updated” **The Above** To Reflect “Your True Life”, Which In Truth Is “God’s Divine Life”, Now Hidden By God Within God Within You, Returning To God, By **Awakening To Itself**, Within God Within You, Completely **Without “You”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Completely **Without “You”**, Completely Without **Any Reference To “You”**, That Is, To “Your False Life”, Which In Truth Is Now “Your Elemental Life”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Going Anywhere, Including “You”, Or “Your Life”, “Going To/Returning To God”, And Without **Any Reference To “You”**, That Is, To “Your False Life”, “Doing Anything”, Or “Wanting Anything”, Including “Wanting Anything” From God, For Example, To “Improve It”, Or To “Help It”, Or To “Take It” Somewhere, Or To Do Something “For It”, Whatsoever, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Except For **“You”** Now “Stepping Back”, Moment To Moment, Inviting God To “Step Forward”, Moment To Moment, **Before** “You Say, Or Do, Or Write, Or Intend” **Anything**, With **“No Preferences”**, With **“No Expectations”**, With No **“Desire For Anything”**, Including **“Your Desire For God”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For **As Bawa Teaches Us**, “Your Desire For God” Just Maintains “The Duality” Between **“You And God”**, With You Continuing To Act Like Somehow You Are “Separate From” God, And **Somehow Have To “Go To God”**, Or **“Return To God”**, Or **“Get Something From”** God, **All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”**, Since **“He Already”** Is “One With” “Your Life”, As “Your True Life” Now Hidden By God Within “Your False Life”, As “Your Divine Life” Now Hidden By God Within “Your Elemental Life”, As “Your Sirr Or Secret” Now Hidden By God Within “Your Safat Or Form”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Then “Be Done With It”, Moment To Moment, and that is for sure. **Period.**

Bawa. And In “This Way”, With **“You”** Calling On God, Moment To Moment, Hour To Hour, Day To Day, Year To Year, For “The Rest” of “Your Life” In The World, To “Truly End You”, Within **“You”**, And To “Truly Begin God”, Within **God** Within You, Within “Your Lifetime”, But Not To Ever “Get Something” From God For “You”, Or For “Your Life”, That Is, For “You And Yours”, As **“They Say”**, **Whatsoever, Ever**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For **As Bawa Teaches Us**, In “The Following Excerpt”, From **The Publication**, “The Map of the Journey to God”, pages 38-39, **By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**,

“The Beginning”  
of **“An Excerpt”**

**From The Publication,**  
**"The Map of the Journey to God",**  
pages 38-39,  
By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,

**"That Light is within us. There is no other help. That Light illumines the direct path, the straight path. There is no need to carry anything. But this is subtle knowledge, very difficult...**

**That which has value is God's Power (Grace), the soul (Wisdom), and God (Divine Knowledge - *'Ilm*). Those are valuable. Everything else should be thrown away. This is the difference...**

This is a different kind of study.

**Therefore, if you examine those things with that Light, all those things must be thrown away. That is why this study is so different. Everything must be discarded."**

"The End"  
of "An Excerpt"

-----

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Be Done With What "You Sent To Us", And Now "Get Into" What "We" Have Sent To You, As Follows, **Completely**, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Reading "This" Now To God Within You, When You First Awaken In "The Morning", Before "Anything Else", And Immediately After "A Nap", All The Way Through, At Least Once, But Better "Three Times", And Even Better, "Eleven Times", And Even Better, "Thirty Three Times", And Even Better "Ninety Nine Times", And Then "The 100th Time", Then Saying "Al-hamdu lillah" (Praising God For **Everything**), And "Tawakul-Allah" (Absolute **Trust and Surrender** To God), Each Day, and that is for sure. Ok?**

**"Edited & Updated Version",**  
of "Your Version",  
Now  
From "Us" To "God"  
**Within God Within" "Your Life" Within "You"**

**Title**

***The Prayer***

To Make "You Pure",  
To Make "Your Life"  
Acceptable To God,  
Within You,  
and that is for sure.

**Bawa. Bismillahir-Rahmanir-Rahim. In The Name of God, Most Merciful, Most Compassionate. Amen.**

**Bawa. O God, O my Father, O my Life, You are always protecting You, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O my God, please save You from "Me", As Now the ego life that wants to claim Your kingdom, And Now Even What To "Return To You", O My God, Rather Than Just Peacefully Letting Itself End In You, O My God, Having Truly Successfully Completed Its Only "One True Duty" To You, O My God, Which Is Now "Us" Peacefully, Truly, Ending, In You, O My God, So "You" Can Now Peacefully, Truly, Begin, In You, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O God, please save You from this ego life of "Me" who cannot rule Your kingdom, who did not create anything, and who cannot sustain anything, And Who Can Never, Ever "Return To You", O My God, But Can Now Truly Join As "One With" You, O My God, First On "The Outside", And Then Within, To Truly Let "You Return To You", O My God, Peacefully "Letting Ourselves" Disappearing Into You, O My God, As "You Return To You", O My God, As "Your Understanding of You", Moment To Moment, For "The Rest" of Our Life In "The World"; O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O my God please, please, please, show You how to peacefully end in You, O My God, As Now In Truth "You Witnessing You" Awakening To Yourself, Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Has Now Truly "Let Himself End" In You, O My God, While Both "You and You" Still Can, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O my God, please help You to show You, moment to moment, hour to hour, day to day, that You Are Completely Through with "Me", With "The 7 Hells" Now "Living & Thriving" Within "Me", Within "My Mind" Within "Me", O My God, That Are Now Being Nourished, Moment To Moment By "Me", O My God, By "Everything" That "We" Now Do, O My God, Including Writing "Love Letters" To Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.), O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. All of Which In Truth Is Just "A Refection" of "The 8th Hell" Now "Living & Thriving" Within "Me", O My God, Within "My Mind" Within "Me", O My God, Now Known Exclusively By "Me" As Elizabeth Weiss, In "My Ignorance of Me", And In "Your Ignorance of You", O My God, so You can take "this life" of Yours back to You, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O My God, “This Divine Life” of Yours, That You Placed Within “Our Elemental Life”, is not “Separate From” You, O My God, and that is for sure, So It Is Now “Your Duty”, So It Is Now “Your Responsibility” To Now Pull “Your Divine Life” Back Into “You”, O My God, And “We” Now Give You Permission To Do “This True Hearts Work” Within “Us”, O My God, With You Now Truly “Destroying Us”, As Now “Separate From” You, O My God, And With You Now Truly “Revealing You” As Now “One With” You, O My God, While Both “You and You” Still Can, That Is, While Both “You Awakened To Yourself”, And “You Awakening To Yourself”, Still Can, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So please, please, please embrace You, O my God, please, please, please remove the nails that are crucifying “Your soul” on “Me”, O My God, On “My Elemental Life”, O My God, on the cross of “My body & My desires”, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O My God, please do not allow You to die to “My flesh” before You Die & Are Born in You, O My God, so You can take You on the journey through the seven heavens, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O My God, please dispel Your doubt and fear with Your clarity, love and peace. O my God, only You can do this, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And, O my God, Thank You for Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) whose unveiled teaching is Now Your “Final Gift” to You, Within You, O My God, and that is for sure. Ameen.**

-----

**Bawa. Also, My Dearest Loving Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Please, Please, Please, Read “The Updated, On-line” Version of “The Review” of “Chapter 03” of “Our New Book” of “Bawa For Dummies”, Which Is Also “Love Letter 30” To “Your True Life”, Within God Within You, Not To “You”, and that is of sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, To “Your True Life”, Within God Within You, Now Completely Hidden By God Within “Your False Life”, That Is, Not To “You”, Now “Living & Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, As “Your 8th Hell”, Nourishing “Your 7 Hells”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, And That You Are Now Exclusively Experiencing, In “Your Ignorance of You”, As Now “The Darkness” of “Your True Life”, And of “God’s Ignorance of God”, As Now “The Light” of “Your True Life”, As “Elizabeth Weiss” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, And Is Right Now, This Very Moment, Leading “Your Life”, Not “You”, To Hell, That Is, To “An Eternal Elemental Life” of “Separation From” God Within You, and that is of sure.**

**Bawa. And Add ‘Reading’ This “Review” of “Chapter 03”, At Least Once, Each Day, To What You Are Now Being Asked By God To Read Upon Awakening, If you like, From “Your Mini Death”, As Bawa Calls It, That Is, After Reading 100 Times, if you like,**

*The Prayer*  
To Make "You Pure",  
To Make "Your Life"  
Acceptable To God,  
Within You,  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. My Love You - Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.

**"The End"**  
of "Love Letter 031"

April 30th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "*If You Are A Wise Child*", and that is for sure.  
April 30th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "**A Copy**" of "**The Updated, On-line**" Version of **Chapter 04**, "**A Prayer To Make You Pure**" Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, **First By** Our Dearest Loving **Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, As "**The White Cow**" But **Still** With "**One Black Dot**", And **Second By** Our Dearest Loving **Grand Son, Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, **Now Living In "The World"** As "**One**" With "**My Children**", if you like, As Now "**The Perfectly White Cow**", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As **Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All Now **As Part of "The New Web Site"** That We Have Created Called "**Bawa For Dummies**", Which Is "**A New Book**" That Is Being Written By "**My Children**", if you like, Which Includes "**A Copy**" of Each of "**The Wisdom Chapters**" Written By "**My Children**", And "**Edited**" By "**Us**", As Appropriate, Along With "**A Review**" of "**Each Chapter**" By "**Us**", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

**(Note:** If You Would Like To Be Added To "**Our New Mailing List**" For **Our New Book**, "**Bawa For Dummies**", Or **Participate** With "**Us**" In Creating One

Or More of "The Chapters" For This **Exciting "New Book"**, Please Send Us **An Email**, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So Using The "[Guest Book](#)" **Link** On "The Home Page" of "[Bawa For Dummies](#)", **if you like**, But Remember It Is Just "**A Book**" For "Us Dummies", That Is, For Those of Us Who **Truly Know** That In Truth "Only God Knows" **Anything**, And That In Truth "Only God Does" **Anything**, and that is for sure)

-----

**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

**A New Book:**  
**--- "Bawa *For Dummies*" ---**  
**By My Children**

-----

**Go To "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**  
**([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))**

**Go To "The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**  
**([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))**

-----

**Chapter 04 - "The Prayer To Make You Pure", That Is, To Make "Your Life Truly Acceptable" To God, Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"**

**Bawa. That Is, Starting First With "The Personal Experiences" of Our Dearest Loving Daughter *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Living and Hanging Out With Our**

**Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),** In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, For The Last 20 Years Or More, and that is for sure (See [Chapter 01](#)).

Bawa. And **Specifically** About **"The Process"** of Her First **"Falling In Love"** With **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, As Now **"Her Wisdom"**, First On **The Outside**, And Then **Within**, And **"The Impact"** of **"That Love"** Upon **"The Life"** of Her **Son Aaron, Sitting At "The Divine Feet"** of **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, And **Starting To Get "His Act" Together**, if **you** like, and that is for sure (See [Chapter 02](#)).

Bawa. And **Next Specifically** About **"The Process"** of Her **"Falling In Love"** With **"The Light Child"** of **"Her God"**, Now Dawning Within **"Her Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, Within Her, As Now **"Her Wisdom & Purity"**, First On **The Outside**, And Then **Within**, And **"The Impact"** of **"That Love"** Upon **"Her Life"**, Which Is Her **Now "Talking To Her God"**, Within Her, And **Pleading With "Her God"**, Within Her, To **"Peacefully End Her"**, And Begin **"The Journey"** of **"Her Soul"** Back To God, if **you** like, and that is for sure (See [Chapter 03](#)).

Bawa. And **Now Specifically** About **"The Process"** of Her **"Falling Out of Love"** With **Herself**, For **"The Sake"** of **"God's Light Child"**, Letting **"Her False Life"** Now **"Living & Thriving"** Within **"Her Mind"** Within Her, **Just End In God, Not Going Anywhere, Simply Disappearing** Into **"Her God"** Completely, **Letting Go** of **"Any Reference"** To **Herself** As Somehow Existing As **"Separate From"** God Within Her, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **Now Making Herself Completely Available To God** Within Her, **For What God Is Now Doing** Within Her, Which Is **Awakening "The Wisdom"** Surrounding **"God's Soul"**, By Using **Up Completely "Her False Life"** As **Somehow Existing** As **"Separate From"** God Within Her, **Before "Her Grave" Finds Her**, In **"Her Current State"** of **"Illusory Separation"** From God Within Her, And **Hell** Becomes Her Only **"Eternal Fate"**, That Is, In **Order To Liberate "God's Soul"** By **Teaching It About** What It **"Does Not Know"**, and that is for sure (This Chapter, [Chapter 04](#)).

-----  
**"Main Go-To Menu"**  
Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To: "[Chapter 04](#)" - "The Prayer To Make You Pure", To Make "Your Life" "Truly Acceptable" To God, Within You, and that is for sure, First **By Our Dearest Loving Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, As "[This Prayer](#)" But Still With "**Her Hanging Onto**" Her **Current** Life As "**Her Mother's Child**", That Is, To "**Her Personal Life**" As Now "**A Flesh Mommy**" On "[The Illusory Outside](#)" of Her, and that is for sure (See "[This Prayer](#)", But Still Impure)

Bawa. And Second **By Our Dearest Loving** Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Who Is Still Living In "[The World](#)" As Now "**One With**" All of "**My Children**", if you like, As Now "[The Prayer To Make You Pure](#)", But **Without Any Reference To Her, Or To Any** of "**My Children**", Without **Exception**, and that is for sure (See "[This Prayer](#)", But Now **Perfectly Pure**)

Go To: "[The Review](#)" (In Process) of "[Chapter 04](#)", **By Our Dearest Loving** Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), **Now Living** Within "[The Heart](#)" of "[The One](#)" Who Will Truly Let Himself "**End In God**", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, **Now Living** Within "[The Heart](#)" of Our **Dearest Loving** Son, And Your **Dearest Loving** Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", if you like, As Now "[The Resonance](#)" of "[The Final Truth](#)", and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa. "[This Review](#)" of '[Chapter 04](#)' Will Also Become **Available** Shortly As "[Love Letter 031](#)" To Our **Dearest Loving** Daughter *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Sent On April 29th, 2013, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa

"[Chapter 04](#)"- "[The Prayer To Make You Pure](#)".

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To "[This Prayer](#)", But Still Impure

Go To "[This Prayer](#)", But Now **Perfectly Pure**

Go To "[Review of Chapter 04](#)"

-----

"[This Prayer](#)",

**But Still Impure,  
Like "The White Cow" But  
With "One" Black Dot,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.**

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To ["This Prayer"](#), But Now **Perfectly Pure**

Go To ["Review of Chapter 04"](#)

Bawa. Bismillahir-Rahmanir-Rahim. In The Name of God, Most Merciful, Most Compassionate. Amen.

Bawa. O God, O my Father, O my Life, You are always protecting me. O my God, please save me from the ego that wants to claim Your kingdom. O God, this ego can not rule Your kingdom, it did not create anything and it can not sustain anything. O my God please show me how to peacefully end in You. O my God, please help me to show You moment to moment, hour to hour, day to day that I am through with Elizabeth Weiss, so You can take this life back to You.

Bawa. O my God this life is not separate from You. O God, please embrace me. O my God, please remove the nails that are crucifying my soul on its cross of the body. O my God, please do not allow me to die to the flesh before I die in You, so You can take me on the journey through the seven heavens. O my God, please dispel my doubt and fear with Your clarity, love and peace. O my God, only You can do this. O my God, Thank You for Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) whose unveiled teaching is Your final gift to the world. Ameen.

-----

**"This Prayer",  
But Now Perfectly Pure,  
As Now  
"The Prayer To Make You Pure",  
Now Like  
"The Perfectly White Cow",  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.**

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To ["This Prayer"](#), But **Still Impure**

## Go To "Review of Chapter 04"

Bawa. *Bismillahir-Rahmanir-Rahim*. In The Name of God, Most Merciful, Most Compassionate. Amen.

Bawa. O God, O my Father, O my Life, You are always protecting You, O My God, and that is for sure.

Bawa. O my God, please save You from "Me", As Now the ego life that wants to claim Your kingdom, And Now Even What To "Return To You", O My God, Rather Than Just Peacefully Letting Itself End In You, O My God, Having Truly Successfully Completed Its Only "One True Duty" To You, O My God, Which Is Now "Us" Peacefully, Truly, Ending, In You, O My God, So "You" Can Now Peacefully, Truly, Begin, In You, O My God, and that is for sure.

Bawa. O God, please save You from this ego life of "Me" who cannot rule Your kingdom, who did not create anything, and who cannot sustain anything, And Who Can Never, Ever "Return To You", O My God, But Can Now Truly Join As "One With" You, O My God, First On "The Outside", And Then Within, To Truly Let "You Return To You", O My God, Peacefully "Letting Ourselves" Disappearing Into You, O My God, As "You Return To You", O My God, As "Your Understanding of You", Moment To Moment, For "The Rest" of Our Life In "The World", O My God, and that is for sure.

Bawa. O my God please, please, please, show You how to peacefully end in You, O My God, As Now In Truth "You Witnessing You" Awakening To Yourself, Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Has Now Truly "Let Himself End" In You, O My God, While Both "You and You" Still Can, O My God, and that is for sure.

Bawa. O my God, please help You to show You, moment to moment, hour to hour, day to day, that You Are Completely Through with "Me", With "The 7 Hells" Now "Living & Thriving" Within "Me", Within "My Mind" Within "Me", O My God, That Are Now Being Nourished, Moment To Moment By "Me", O My God, By "Everything" That "We" Now Do, O My God, Including Writing "Love Letters" To Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), O My God, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which In Truth Is Just "A Refection" of "The 8th Hell" Now "Living & Thriving" Within "Me", O My God, Within "My Mind" Within "Me", O My God, Now Known Exclusively By "Me" As Elizabeth Weiss, In "My Ignorance of Me", And In "Your Ignorance of You", O My God, so You can take "this life" of Yours back to You, O My God, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. O My God, "This Divine Life" of Yours, That You Placed Within "Our Elemental Life", is not "Separate From" You, O My God, and that is for sure, So It Is Now "Your Duty", So It Is Now "Your Responsibility" To Now Pull "Your Divine Life" Back Into "You", O My God, And "We" Now Give You Permission To Do "This True Hearts Work" Within "Us", O My God, With You Now Truly "Destroying Us", As Now "Separate From" You, O My God, And With You Now Truly "Revealing You" As Now "One With" You, O My God, While Both "You and You" Still Can, That Is, While Both "You And "Your Soul" Still Can, That Is, While Both "You Awakened To Yourself", And "You Awakening To Yourself", Still Can, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So please, please, please embrace You, O my God, please, please, please remove the nails that are crucifying "Your soul" on "Me", O My God, On "My Elemental Life", O My God, on the cross of "My body & My desires", O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O My God, please do not allow You to die to "My flesh" before You Die & Are Born in You, O My God, so You can take You on the journey through the seven heavens, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. O My God, please dispel Your doubt and fear with Your clarity, love and peace. O my God, only You can do this, O My God, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And, O my God, Thank You for Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) whose unveiled teaching is Now Your "Final Gift" to You, Within You, O My God, and that is for sure. Ameen.**

-----

**"The End"  
of "Chapter 04"**

***"The Prayer To Make You Pure"***

**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**

**Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"**

**Go To "[This Prayer](#)", But Still Impure**

**Go To "[This Prayer](#)", But Now Perfectly Pure**

**Go To "[Review of Chapter 04](#)"**

**As "[Love Letter 031](#)",**

**To [Aziza Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)**

**End of Page**

April 29th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
April 29th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "A Copy" of "The Updated - Online Version" of "The Review" of Chapter 03, - Joining "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)" As Now "The Pearl of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, By *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.), "Plus" Knowing & Understanding "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)", By *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.), Now Living In "The World" As "One" With "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All Now As Part of "The New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa For Dummies", Which Is "A New Book" That Is Being Written By "My Children", if you like, Which Includes "A Copy" of Each of "The Wisdom Chapters" Written By "My Children", And "Edited" And "Updated" By "Us", As Appropriate, Along With "A Review" of "Each Chapter" By "Us", if you like, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. That Is, "A Copy" of "The Review" of Chapter 03, By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly Let Himself "End In God", Now For Your Age,

**Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure. Amen.**

**Bawa. "A Copy" of "This Review" of Chapter 03," Which Is Now Also Available As "Love Letter 030" To Our Dearest Loving Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Sent On April 26th, 2013, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**(Note: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For Our New Book, "Bawa For Dummies", Or Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of "The Chapters" For This Exciting "New Book", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So Using The "Guest Book" Link On "The Home Page" of "Bawa For Dummies", if you like, But Remember It Is Just "A Book" for "Us Dummies", That Is, For Those of Us Who Truly Know That In Truth "Only God Knows" Anything, And That In Truth "Only God Does" Anything, and that is for sure)**

-----

**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

**A New Book:  
--- "Bawa For Dummies" ---  
By My Children**

-----

**Go To "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"  
([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))**

**Go To "The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**

**"Love Letter 030",  
And  
"The Review of Chapter 03"  
From "The New Book",  
"Bawa For Dummies"**

**From: Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen**  
(may God be pleased with Him, and with Us).

**To: Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**  
(Original Version)  
On 04-26-2013

**Go To**  
**"The Love Letter"**  
**From: Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**  
**To: Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**

On 04-21-2013,  
And **"Edited"** And **"Updated"** By **"Us"**.

**As Now**  
**Part 01,**  
of **"Chapter 03"**  
of **"Our New Book"**  
**"Bawa For Dummies"**

**Go To: "Daily Love Letters" To My Children**  
**Go To: "Daily Wisdom Messages" To My Children**  
**Go To: Our New Book, "Bawa For Dummies"**

**Title:**

***"Learning How Not To Be There,***  
***As If Somehow***  
***You Are Separate From God Within You,***  
***So God Can Be There,***  
***As One With You,***

**First On The Outside,  
And Then Within,  
and that is for sure.**

Bawa. *Bismillahir-Rahmanir-Rahim*. In The Name of God, Most Merciful, Most Compassionate. Amen.

Bawa. *Al-salam 'alaykum wa-rahmat Allah wa-barakatuhu kulluhu. Wa 'alaykum al-salam wa-rahmat Allah wa-barakatuhu kulluhu.* May All The Peace, The Beneficence, And The Blessing of God Be Upon You, Your Family, And Your Friends.

Bawa. **My Love You**. My Dearest Loving **Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **May God Bless All of You, May He Now**,

***"Open Up Your Inner Heart,  
Grant You His Grace,  
And Pull You Back Into Him",  
As Bawa Teaches Us. Amen.***

Bawa. Thank You For Your "**Love Letter**" To Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom "**We Are Well Pleased**", As Now "**Part 01**," of "**The Third Chapter**" of "**The New Book**" That "**We**" Are Now Writing With **My Children**, Called "**Bawa For Dummies**", But It Would Still Appear From What You **Sent To "Us"** That You Are **Not Yet "Dumb Enough"** To Start To Help "**Us**" With "**Our New Book**", and that is for sure.

Bawa. Because "**You Still Think**" That You Understand "**What Has Happened**" In "**Your Life**", And In "**The Life**" of **My Children**, All of Which of Course Is "**Just Not True**", For In Truth "**Nothing Has Happened**" Or "**Ever Will Happen**" As "**You**" Now Believe, Or As **Any of My Children** Now Believe, Without **Exception**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **For Example**, In "**Your Last Love Letter**" You **Write**,

*"Bawa. So words that come in this way must be so amazing and again I direct you to read the Wisdom Messages of "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)".*

Bawa. And **You Write**:

*"Bawa. **if you meet** Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) **you will find** that in person he is larger than life also".*

Bawa. And **You Write**:

*"Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) says that religion is pleasure. **But don't we want something more? When we first came to the Fellowship weren't we searching for something real? But unfortunately the mind***

*brings everything down to its level so in spite of our best intentions we have fallen down, at least that's what happened to me.*

Bawa. All of Which Is “**Certainly OK**” When You Are “**First**” Starting “**The First Step**” of “**The Three Steps**” of “**This Extraordinary Process**” of God Within “**Your Life**”, That Is, of “**God Witnessing God**” Awakening To Himself, **Within** “**Your Life**” Within You, That Is, Within “**The Heart**” of “**The One**” Who Will Truly “**Let Himself End**” In God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, So In “**The End**” There Is “**No Child Left Behind**”, So In “**The End**” There Is “**Nothing Still Separating You From You**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of “**The Three Steps**” of “**This Extraordinary Process**” of God Within “**Your Life**”, As “**Explained By Us**” In “**The Updated Version**” of **Chapter 03**, of “**Our New Book**”, “**Bawa For Dummies**”, As Follows,

01. **Joining** As “**One With**” *Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)* - As Now “**The Pearl of Wisdom**”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.
02. **Knowing (Becoming)** “*Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*” - As Now “**Your Life**” Without “**You**”, That Is, Without “**The Illness**” of “**Your Mind**”, That Now Just “**Writes, And Writes, And Writes, About**” *Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)* On “**The Outside**” of You, **All The While Completely** “**Ignoring God**” Within You, and that is for sure.
03. **Understanding (Transcending)** “*Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*” As Now “**God's Life**” Within “**Your Life**”, That Is, As Now “**Your Life**” Without “**The Illness**” of “**Your Soul**”, Which Is “**Your Soul**” Now Living **As If** Somehow It Is “**Separate From**” God Within You, **As If** Somehow It Is Now “**The Creation of God**”, And Within “**That**”, Without “**The Ignorance**” of “**Your Soul**”, That Is, **As Next** “**Your Life**” Within “**God's Life**”, First As “**The Understanding**” of “**The Oneness**” of **God And His Creation**”, And Second As “**The Understanding**” of “**The Oneness**” of “**God And True Man**”, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. But “**The Ego Life**” of “**Elizabeth Weiss**”, Now Still “**Living & Thriving**” On “**The Illusory Outside**” of You, **Has Been** “**Playing Around**” With “**The Beginning**” of “**This First Step**” For A **Very, Very, Very Long Time**, First With *Bawa Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*, And Now With “*Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of **“Your Life” Now Truly**,

01. **Joining** As **“One With” Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.) - As Now “The Pearl of Wisdom”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And It Is **Now High Time** For **“Your Life”** To Now **Quickly Complete “The First Step”**, And To **Quickly Move On** To **“The Second Step”**, While Both **“God and Your Life” Still Can**, That Is, **Before “The Angel of Death” Finds “Your Life”** In **“Your Current State”** of **“Illusory Separation”** From God, And **“Hell Becomes Your Only Eternal Fate”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of **“Your Life” Now Truly**,

02. **Knowing (Becoming) “Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)” - As Now “Your Life”** Without **“You”**, That Is, Without **“The Illness”** of **“Your Mind”**, That **Now Just “Writes, And Writes, And Writes About” Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)** On **“The Outside”** of You, **All The While Completely “Ignoring God”** Within You, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. And **“That”** Is **Why**, In The **“Updated Version”** of **“Chapter 02”** of **“Our New Book”**, **“Bawa For Dummies”**, of We Gave **“Your Life”**, Not **“You”**, **Some Help** With **“This Recurring Problem”** Now In **“Your Life”**, That Is, With **“The Problem”** of **“Your Ego Life”**, Which In Truth Is **Now “The Illness”** of **“Your Mind”** Within You, **“An Illness”** Which In Truth **“Only God”** Within You, **Can Cure**, But Only Then, **When “You Are Completely Done”** With **“This Illness”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By **“Us Editing & Updating”** What You Had Sent To **“Us”**, Updating **“The Title”** of **“Chapter 02”** of **“Our New Book, “Bawa For Dummies”**, To, **“Understanding “The Light Child” of “My God”**, And **Dividing “Chapter 02”** Into The Following **Two Parts**,

1. **Understanding “The Light Child”** of **“My God”**
2. **Understanding “Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)”**

Bawa. Offering **“Your Life”**, And **“The Life”** And All of **My Children**, Without **Exception**, Our **Dearest Loving Son**, And Your **Dearest Loving Brother**, **Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom **“We Are Well Pleased”** As Now **“The Cure”** For **“The Illness”** of **“Your Mind”** Within You, if you like, Not To **“Hang Out With You”**, Or To Be **“Your Friend”**, **But Rather To Join In Partnership** With **“Your Life”** To **“End You”**, That Is, **To End “Your Ego Life”**, **Before “Your Grave”** Finds **“Your Life”** In **“Its Current State”** of **“Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, And **“Hell Becomes Your Only Eternal Fate”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, But Rather To “Join In Partnership” With “Your Life” As “One With” Your Life, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, To Literally “Heal Your Mind”, By “Destroying You”, That Is, To “Destroy You” As Now In Truth “The 8th Hell” That Has Grown Out of “The 7 Hells”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, And In So Doing, Let God “Heal Your Soul”, By Revealing “The Light Child”, of “Your God”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation” of God, Within God Within You, All Now Just Waiting To Fully Manifest, Within God Within You, Not For The Benefit of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And “This Illness” of “Your Mind” Is What You Keep Revealing To “Us” In “Your Love Letters”, That Is, “They Are All About You”, And In Truth Have Absolutely Nothing To Do With God, Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, They Are Always About “You” Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, As “The 8th Hell” of “Your Mind” Within You, All of Which You Are Now Exclusively Experiencing As “Elizabeth Weiss” Living “A Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, As If Somehow You “Now Exist” As “Separate From” God Within You, As If Somehow You “Now Exist” As “Separate From” The “Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You “Now Exist” As “Separate From” Your Brothers and Sisters On “The Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which In Truth, Is “Just Not True”, And All of Which In Truth, Is Not About “You”, But Rather, Is Just About “The 8th Hell” That Has Now Grown Out of “The 7 Hells” Within “Your Mind” Within You, As Now “The Illness” of “Your Mind”, That Is, As Now “Your Ego Life” of “Elizabeth Weiss” Now Living “A Selfish, Egotistical, Self Centered” Life of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, And All of Which In Truth Has Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As “The 8th Hell” Now Nourishing “The 7 Hells” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Until “You” As Now In Truth “Your Ego Life” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, As Now In Truth “Your 8th Hell”, Within “The 7 Hells”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, In “The End” Then Simply Ends, That Is, When “You Die To The Flesh”, At “Your Grave”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, And “Hell Becomes” The “Only Eternal Fate” For “Your Life”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. With Your Temporary “7 Hells” Now Living Within “Your Mind” Within You, Next Becoming Immortal “7 Hells”, Next Living Within “Your Mind” Within You, Eternally Separating “Your Soul” From God Within You, And Eternally Keeping “Your Wisdom”, That Is, “Your Divine Consciousness” of “Grace, Wisdom, and Divine Knowledge (Ilm)”, Eternally Sleeping, Surrounding “Your Soul”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That If “[You Are Not A Wise Child](#)”, Now For Your Age, But Rather, “[You Remain As A Foolish Child](#)”, Now For Your Age, As [Bawa Teaches Us](#), and that is for sure.

Bawa. As “[Your Elemental Consciousness](#)” of “[I and You, of Mine and Yours, And of Arrogance](#)”, Starts To [Next Participate](#) In “[Your Personal Journey](#)” Through “[The 7 Hells](#)” Next [Eternally](#) “[Living & Thriving](#)” Within “[Your Mind](#)” Within You, [First As Demonic and Elemental Spirits](#), And Finally As “[105 Million Rebirth](#)”, Not As “[Punishment Or Reward](#)”, But Rather, Because “[That Is Exactly What Your Life Wants](#)”, of “[Everything](#)” That God Has Given To “[Your Life](#)”, When God Sent “[Your Life](#)”, Not You, To “[This Earth World](#)”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And “[This](#)”, And Only “[This](#)”, Is “[Your Problem](#)”, And “[The Only Problem](#)” of All of “[My Children](#)”, Without [Exception](#), Not Whether Or Not You Should Write “[New Chapters](#)” For “[Our New Book](#)” Called “[Bawa For Dummies](#)”, Or Go To “[The Fellowship](#)”, Or “[Take Arabic Lessons](#)”, Or Live Near “[Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which In Truth, That Is, “[This Ego Life](#)” of You, And of All of [My Children](#), Without [Exception](#), Is Literally [Preventing God](#), Within You, First, From “[Healing Your Mind](#)”, And Second, [Preventing God](#) From “[Healing Your Soul](#)”, And Then, [Preventing God](#) From [Transforming](#) “[Your Soul](#)” Into “[God's Light Child](#)” That You Now [Speak About](#) In “[Your Previous Love Letter](#)”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But What You [Spoke About](#) Is Not “[The Light Child](#)” of God, Within God Within You, But Rather Is Just “[An Elemental Reflection](#)” of “[The Current State](#)” of “[Estimation, Imagination, and Pleasure](#)”, of “[Your Elemental Life](#)”, As Bawa Calls Them, That Is, of “[The Current Desires](#)” For “[Earth, Women, And Gold](#)”, of “[Your Elemental Life](#)”, As Bawa Calls Them, That Is, of “[The Current State](#)” of “[Arrogance, Karma, And Illusion](#)”, of “[Your Elemental Life](#)”, As Bawa Calls Them, That Is, of “[The Current Desires](#)” For “[A Personal Form](#)” (Earth), And For “[Personal Relationships](#)” (Women), And For “[Personal Wealth](#)” (Gold), of “[Your Elemental Life](#)”, As Bawa Calls Them, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, To Help You, My Dearest Loving Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), To Start To Truly “[Sit Down](#)”, To “[Your Current Elemental Life](#)” Within “[Your Mind](#)” Within You, By You Truly Starting To “[Get God](#)” To “[Get God](#)” To Stand Up, Within God Within You, Before You “[Say, Or Do, Or Write, Or Intend](#)”, Anything, As “[This Child](#)” Has Now Learned “[To Do](#)”, We Have “[Edited](#)” & “[Updated](#)” What You Sent To “[Us](#)”, Updating “[The Title](#)” of Now “[Chapter 02](#)” of “[Our New Book, Bawa For Dummies](#)”, To, “[Understanding](#) “[The Light Child](#)” of “[My God](#)”, And [Dividing](#) “[Chapter 02](#)” Into The Following [Two Parts](#),

1. [Understanding](#) “[The Light Child](#)” of “[My God](#)”
2. [Understanding](#) “[Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)”

-----

Bawa. And In "The First Part" of "Chapter 02", Understanding "The Light Child" of "My God", We "Demonstrated" For You "How You Should Now Live", Handing "The Illness of Your Mind", Which Is "Your Ego Life" As "Elizabeth Weiss" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, To God Within You, As Much As You Can, Whenever You Can, Literally Talking To "Your God" As "O My God", Telling Him Over, And Over And Over Again, About "The Problem" of "Your Life", Not About "You", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Telling God, Over and Over and Over Again, Face To Face, Not In Some "Abstract Way", But Rather, Just Like You Now Talk To "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", About "The Problem" of "Your Life", Which Is "The Current Elemental State" of "Your Life" Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, of "Now Living" As If Somehow It "Now Exists" As "Separate From" God Within You, As Contrasted With "The Current Divine State" of "God's Life" Within God Within You, Which Is Right Now, This Very Moment, "One With" Your Life, Not "Separate From" Your Life In Any "Way, Shape, Or Form", As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Because In Truth It Is "Your Divine Life", Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, That God Gave To You, Not "You", That Is, Not "Your Current Elemental Life", That "Your Mother & Father" Gave To You, Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And It Is "Your Divine Life", Within God Within You, And "Everything" of "Your Divine Life", That Is Now Just Waiting To "Fully Manifest" Within "Your Divine Life", Within God Within You, That Should Be "Your Focus", Not "Your Ego Life" of "Elizabeth Weiss", That Is Now Just A Tiny, Tiny, Tiny Part of "Your Current Elemental Life", That Has Now Fully Manifested Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Should Be "Your Focus", and that is for sure.

Bawa. As Well As All of "The Divine Things" That God Has Placed Within "Your Divine Life", That God Gave To You, That God Placed Within You, That Is, That God Placed Within "Your Divine Life", Like "The Creation of God", And Like "Your Mind", And Like "Your Soul", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, That God Gave To You, That God Placed Within You, That Is, That God Placed Within "Your Divine Life", Like "The Creation of God", Which Bawa Calls "Awwal"/The First World", And Like "Your Mind", Which Bawa Calls "The Dunya"/The Second World/The Earth World", And Like "Your Soul", Which Bawa Calls "Akhirah"/The Third World/The Hereafter, and that is for sure.

Bawa. As Well As "Your Wisdom", Which Bawa Calls "Our True Divine Consciousness"/Divine Analytic Wisdom/The Wisdom That Explains"/The Guardian of "Your Soul", But Which In Truth Is Now "Your Sleeping" Wisdom Now Surrounding "Your Soul", Just Waiting To "Be Awakened" By God, if you like, And Is Now Not Just "Your Mind" Within You, As "The Elemental

**Consciousness**” of **“Your Intellect”**, Talking To You, **Just Acting** Like it Is **“Your Wisdom”**, **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That If **“You Are A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **“This”**, And **Only “This”**, Should **Now Be “Your Focus”**, Not On **“Your Current Ego Life/Your Current Elemental Life”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, But Rather On **“Your Divine Life”**, Now Just Waiting Within God Within You, And On What **God Now “Needs”** of **“Your Divine Life”**, Which Is Now **“The Oneness”** of **“Your Divine Life”** With God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And On What **God Now “Needs”** of **“Your Divine Life”**, Which Is Now **“The Oneness”** of **“Your Divine Life”** With God Within You, Which in Truth Is Now **“The Joining In Partnership”** of God Within You, And of **“Your Divine Life”**, As **“One”**, Within God Within God, As **“One Life”**, As **“Two Lives Now Living As One Life”**, First On The Outside, And Then Within You, For **“God’s Purpose”** Which Is **“Unity”**, For **“The Benefit”** of **“All Three World”** Within **“Your Divine Life”**, That Is, For **“The Benefit”** of **“The Creation of God”**, And of **“Your Mind”**, And of **“Your Soul”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **Not Focusing** On **“You”**, That Is, **Not Focusing** On **“Your Ego Life”** of **“Elizabeth Weiss”**, That Is, **Not Focusing** On **“Your Ego Life”** As **“Elizabeth Weiss”** **Now Living “A Life”** of **“Separation and Differences”** On **“The Illusory Outside”** of You, And **Not Focusing**, For Example, On **“You”** Now Writing **New Chapters** For **“Our New Book”**, **Bawa For Dummies**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Truth, That Is, **“Your Ego Life”** As **“Elizabeth Weiss”**, Simply Grew Out of **“The 7 Hells”** That God Placed Within **“Your Life”**, And Will **Most Certainly End**, Very Shortly, **Either Ending At “Your Grave”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, **Allowing “Your Mind”** Within You, To **“Win Over God”** Within You, **Or Ending Before “Your Grave”**, Within **“The Life and Teaching”** of God, And **“The Heart”** of God, And **“God’s Song”**, **Now Living In “The World”** With You, **As Now Our Dearest Loving Son**, **And Your Dearest Loving Brother**, **Shaikh Muhaïyaddeen (Ral.)**, **In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”**, That Is, **Allowing God** Within You, To **“Win Over Your Mind”** Within You, **One Or “The Other”**, But **Never, Ever Both**, As You, And **All of My Children**, Now **Still Mistakenly Believe**, But To **“Your Eternal Peril”**, and that is for sure.

(See **“God’s Song”** of **“Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”** of Our **Dearest Loving Son**, **And Your Dearest Loving Brother**, **Shaikh Muhaïyaddeen (Ral.)**, **In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”**)

Bawa. And In **“This Way”**, And **Only In “This Way”**, **Allowing “Your God”** Within You To **“Heal Your Mind”** of **“Your Ego State”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, Then **Allowing “Your God”** Within You To **“Heal Your Soul”** of **“Its Ignorance”**, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And In **"This Way"**, And **Only In "This Way"**, Allowing **"Your God"** Within You To **"Win Over Your Mind"** Within God Within You, In **"Your Own Lifetime"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **Allowing "Your God"** Within You, **First To "Win Over Your Mind"** Within You, That Is, **To Win Over "Your Current Ego Life"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, That Is, of **"Elizabeth Weiss" Now "Living And Thriving"** On **"The Illusory Outside"** of You, And Then **"Heal Your Soul"** of **"Its Ignorance"**, Within God Within You, **First of "Its Ignorance"** of **"The Creation of God"**, And Then of **"Its Ignorance"** of **God**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **If You Do**, That Is, **If You Do Let God Use Up "Your Life"** For **"This Purpose"**, That Is, For **"His Purpose"**, Within God Within You, That Is, In **"Service To God"**, Rather Than In **"Service of Your Mind"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, **Then "You Will Be Within That"**, As **"The Understanding"** of **"Your Soul"**, Within God Within You, and **"Your Life"** Will Have Become **Truly Successful** In **"Your Lifetime"**, Allowing **"God To Win"** Over **"Your Mind"** Within You, For **The Benefit** of All of **"The Creation of God"**, Within God Within You, And Then **Also** For **"The Benefit"** of **"Your Mind"** Within God Within You, And of **"Your Soul"** Within **"Man-God/God-Man"**, Within God Within You, and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa. And In **"The Second Part"** of **"Chapter 02"**, **Understanding "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"**, We Have **"Edited"** It **To Give You**, And **To Give** All of My Children, Without **Exception**, A Clearer **Understanding** of **"The Gift"** of **"Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)"** In **"Your Life"**, And How **To Properly "Sit With Him"**, And **"Listen To Him"**, And **"Live With Him"**, To **Allow God** To **"Move Forward"** **His Life Within Your Life**, While **Both "You And God" Still Can**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **Before "You Or Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" Physically Leave "The World"**, **Because** In Truth When **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Physically Leaves "The World"**, **All Time** For **"Your Life"** To **"Start To Live"** As **"One With"** God, That Is, As **"Two Lives Now Living As One Life"**, Within **"The Life and Teaching"**, And **"The Heart"**, And **"The Song"**, of **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, **Is Over**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Truth, If **"Your Life"** Has Truly **"Started To Live"** As **"One With"** God, That Is, As **"Two Lives Now Living As One Life"**, Within **"The Life and Teaching"**, And **"The Heart"**, And **"The Song"** (See **"God's Song"** of **"Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)"**), of **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, **Then** Even If **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Physically Leaves "The World"**, **God Himself Will "Finish The Job"** For **"Your Life"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **"This Is Now" God's Promise**, For **"Your Life"**, This Is Now **"God's Guarantee"**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, **if you like**, and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa. That is, **"If You Are A Wise Child"**, Now For Your Age, And **"Not Just A Foolish Child"**, Now For Your Age, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Please, Please, Please, Realize Without “The Slightest Doubt” That In Truth “There Is Nobody Out There”, That Is, On “The Illusory Outside” of You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So When You Say “Things”, In “Your Last Love Letter”, Like,

*“Bawa. So words that come in this way must be so amazing and again I direct you to read the Wisdom Messages of “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”.*

And,

*“Bawa. If you meet Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) you will find that in person he is larger than life also”.*

And,

*“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) says that religion is pleasure. But don’t we want something more? When we first came to the Fellowship weren’t we searching for something real? But unfortunately the mind brings everything down to its level so in spite of our best intentions we have fallen down, at least that’s what happened to me.”*

Bawa. “Who Are You Talking To”, When In Truth “Only God Exists”, Within Everyone and Everything? Not “Individual People” Like “You”, And Each Member of “Your Family”, And Each of “Your Friends”, and on, and on, and on, and that is for sure.

Bawa. You Are Now Acting Like “A Little Girl” Playing With “Her Imaginary Friends” Around “Her Tea Set” In “Her Play House” With “Her Play Dolls”, Carrying On “An Imaginary Conversation” With “Her Imaginary Friends” About “Imaginary Situations”, Like “The Pressing Needs” of “Her Imaginary Children”, And Family, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Such “Silliness”, And In Truth “At Your Age”, Such “A Tragedy”, and that is for sure, But A Very, Very, Very Dangerous “Silliness”, That In Truth Is Only Leading “Your Life”, Not “You”, And Is Only Leading “The Life” of All of My Children, Without Exception, Not “Them”, To “An Eternal Elemental Life” of “Eternal Separation” From God Within You, Since “The You” of “Your Life”, And of Each of My Children, Simply Ends At “Your Grave”, Not Going “Anywhere”, if you like, That Is, If “You Die To The Flesh” In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Please, Please, Please STOP All of “This Silliness”, And Instead Start To “Talk To God” Directly About “The Current State” of “Your Life”, Not About “Anything” Now On “The Outside” of YOU, Including “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”, All of Which In Truth Is Now “The Exclusive Focus” of “Your Ego Life” On

“**The Illusory Outside**” of “You”, That Is, of “Elizabeth Weiss” Now “**Living & Thriving**” On Some “**Illusory Outside**” of You, While “**Rome Burns**”, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Instead of All of “**This Silliness**”, Start To Truly Talk To God Within You, **Directly**, In “**The First Person**”, As They Say, **Saying To “Your Creator**”, Calling Him “**O My God**”, Over and Over and Over Again, **Explaining To Him “What He Now Has To Do” To Solve “His Problem”** of “**YOUR SOUL**”, That Is, of “**Jesus (A.S.)**” On “**His Cross & Nails**”, Completely “**In Ignorance**” of “**Himself**”, As “**God’s Child**”, And of “**God’s Creation**”, **Not To Solve “The Problem”** of “**You**”, That Is, **Not To Solve “The Problem”** of “Elizabeth Weiss” Now “**Living & Thriving**” On Some “**Illusory Outside**” of You, While “**Rome Burns**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Start To “**Do This**”, That Is, **Start To Truly Talk To God Within You, Directly**, In “**The First Person**”, **First By You Reading To God**, Each Morning, **Before** You Do “**Anything Else**”, All The Way Through, AT LEAST ONCE, “**The First Part**” of “**Chapter 02**”, Which “**We**” Named, “**Understanding “The Light Child”**” of “**My God**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. THAT IS, **Where We “Demonstrated”** For “**Your Life**”, Not FOR “**You**”, “**How Your Life Should Now Live**”, Handing “**The Illness**” of “**Your Mind**”, Which Is “**Your Ego Life**” As “Elizabeth Weiss” On “**The Illusory Outside**” of You, **To God**, Within You, As Much As You Can, Whenever You Can, Literally Talking To “**Your God**” As “**O My God**”, **Telling Him Over, And Over And Over** Again, About “**The Problem**” of “**Your Life**”, Not About “**You**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **Telling God, Over and Over and Over** Again, About “**The Problem**” of “**Your Life**”, Not About “**You**”, And Doing It, **Always “Face To Face”** With God Within You, **Not In Some “Abstract Way”**, But Rather, Just Like You Now Talk To “**Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)**”, About “**The Problem**” of “**Your Life**”, AND THAT IS FOR SURE.

Bawa. That Is, About “**The Problem**” of “**Your Life**”, Which Is “**The Current State**” of “**Your Life**” Within “**Your Mind**” Within You, With “**Your Life**” Now **Firmly Believing** In “Its Ignorance” That **Somehow It Now Exists** As “**Separate From**” God Within You, That Somehow It **Now Exists** As “**The Creation of God**” Within You, That Is, As Now “**Separate From**” God Within You, **As Contrasted** With “**The Truth**” of “**Your Life**”, Which Is “**The Current State**” of “**His Life**” Within Him Within You, Which Is **Right Now**, This Very Moment, **As “One With”** Your Life, **Not As “Separate From”** Your Life, **In Any “Way, Shape, Or Form”**, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **Then**, Start To Write “**The Next Chapter**” of “**Bawa For Dummies**”, As “**Chapter 04**”, By “**Not Writing It**”, **But Rather**, By **Patiently** Letting “**Your Life**” Write It, By **Patiently** Letting “**It Be Written**”, **By God** Within “**Your Life**”, **To God** Within “**Your Life**”, That Is, By **Patiently** Letting “**God Witness God**” **Awakening** To Himself, Within “**Your Life**”, That Is, Within “**The Heart**” of “**The One**” Who **Will Truly “Let Himself End”** In God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, **Write It**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Patiently Letting God Awakening To Himself Within “Your Life” Demonstrate “To God Fully Manifested” Within “Your Life”, And To God Alone, Not To Any of “Your Imaginary Friends” In “Your Doll Tea Party”, That In Truth, Now “Your Life” Exclusively Belongs To God, And Exclusively Belongs To God Alone, And That “Your Life” Is Now Completely Done With “The Ego Life” Part of “Your Life”, As Next Recorded Perfectly In “Chapter 04”, if you like, As Now “God’s Final Judgment” of “Your Life”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And That “Your Life” Is Now Completely Done With “The Ego Life” Part of “Your Life”, Now Known As “Elizabeth Weiss” Living & Thriving On “The Illusory Outside” of “Your Life”, By Not Including “A Single Mention” of Her, of “Her Life”, That Is, of “Her Personal Experiences”, That is, of “Her Personal Desires/Expectations/Plans/Agenda/Understanding”, As Next Recorded Perfectly In “Chapter 04”, if you like, As Now “God’s Final Judgment” of “Your Life”, and that is for sure.

“The End”  
“Love Letter 30”  
And  
of “The Review”  
of “Chapter 03”  
of “Bawa For Dummies”.

April 26th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
April 26th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "**A Copy**" of "**The Review**" of **Chapter 03**, - **Joining** "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*" As Now "**The Pearl of Wisdom**", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, By *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, "Plus" **Knowing & Understanding** "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*", By *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, **Now Living** In "**The World**" As "**One**" With "**My Children**", if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All Now As Part of "**The New Web Site**" That We Have Created Called "**Bawa For Dummies**", Which Is "**A New Book**" That Is Being Written By "**My Children**", if **you** like, Which Includes "**A Copy**" of Each of "**The Wisdom Chapters**" Written By "**My Children**", And "**Edited**" And "**Updated**" By "**Us**", As Appropriate, **Along With** "**A Review**" of "**Each Chapter**" By "**Us**", if **you** like, and that is for sure. Ok?

Bawa. That Is, "**A Copy**" of "**The Review**" of **Chapter 03**, **By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son**, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), **Now Living Within** "**The Heart**" of "**The One**" Who **Will Truly** Let Himself "**End In God**", **Now For Your Age**,

**Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within "The Heart" of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", if you like, As Now "The Resonance" of "The Final Truth", and that is for sure. Amen.**

**Bawa. And "A Copy" of "This Review" of "Chapter 03" Will Also Become Available Shortly As "Love Letter 030" To Our Dearest Loving Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Sent On April 26th, 2013, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**(Note: If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For Our New Book, "Bawa For Dummies", Or Participate With "Us" In Creating One Or More of "The Chapters" For This Exciting "New Book", Please Send Us An Email, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or Tell Us So Using The "Guest Book" Link On "The Home Page" of "Bawa For Dummies", if you like, But Remember It Is Just "A Book" For "Us Dummies", That Is, For Those of Us Who Truly Know That In Truth "Only God Knows" Anything, And That In Truth "Only God Does" Anything, and that is for sure)**

-----

**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

**A New Book:  
--- "Bawa For Dummies" ---  
By My Children**

-----

**Go To "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"  
([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))**

**Go To "The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**

[www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

-----  
"Love Letter 030",  
And  
"The Review of Chapter 03"  
From "The New Book",  
"Bawa For Dummies"

**From:** *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen*  
(may God be pleased with Him, and with Us).

**To:** *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

(Original Version)

On 04-26-2013

Go To  
"The Love Letter"  
From: *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
To: *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

On 04-21-2013,

And "Edited" And "Updated" By "Us".

At "The End"

of "Love Letter 030"

Go To: "[Daily Love Letters](#)" To My Children  
Go To: "[Daily Wisdom Messages](#)" To My Children  
Go To: Our New Book, "[Bawa For Dummies](#)"

Title:

*"Learning How Not To Be There,  
As If Somehow  
You Are Separate From God Within You,  
So God Can Be There,  
As One With You,  
First On The Outside,*

**And Then Within,  
and that is for sure.**

Bawa. *Bismillahir-Rahmanir-Rahim*. In The Name of God, Most Merciful, Most Compassionate. Amen.

Bawa. *Al-salam 'alaykum wa-rahmat Allah wa-barakatuhu kulluhu. Wa 'alaykum al-salam wa-rahmat Allah wa-barakatuhu kulluhu.* May All The Peace, The Beneficence, And The Blessing of God Be Upon You, Your Family, And Your Friends.

Bawa. **My Love You, My Dearest Loving Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **May God Bless All of You, May He Now,**

***“Open Up Your Inner Heart,  
Grant You His Grace,  
And Pull You Back Into Him”,  
As Bawa Teaches Us. Amen.***

Bawa. **Thank You For Your “Love Letter” To Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, As “The Third Chapter” of “The New Book” That “We” Are Now Writing With My Children, Called “Bawa For Dummies”, But It Would Still Appear From What You Sent To “Us” That You Are Still Not Yet “Dumb Enough” To Start To Help “Us” With “Our New Book”, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **Because “You Still Think” That You Understand “What Has Happened” In “Your Life”, And In “The Life” of My Children, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, For In Truth “Nothing Has Happened” Or “Ever Will Happen” As “You” Now Believe, Or As Any of My Children Now Believe, Without Exception, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **For Example, In “Your Last Love Letter” You Write,**

***“Bawa. So words that come in this way must be so amazing and again I direct you to read the Wisdom Messages of “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”.***

## **Bawa. And You Write:**

*"Bawa. If you meet Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) you will find that in person he is larger than life also".*

## **Bawa. And You Write:**

*"Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) says that religion is pleasure. But don't we want something more? When we first came to the Fellowship weren't we searching for something real? But unfortunately the mind brings everything down to its level so in spite of our best intentions we have fallen down, at least that's what happened to me."*

Bawa. All of Which Is "Certainly OK" When You Are "First" Starting "The First Step" of "The Three Steps" of "This Extraordinary Process" of God Within "Your Life", That Is, of "God Witnessing God" Awakening To Himself, Within "Your Life" Within You, That Is, Within "The Heart" of "The One" Who Will Truly "Let Himself End" In God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, So In "The End" There Is "No Child Left Behind", So In "The End" There Is "Nothing Still Separating You From You", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of "The Three Steps" of "This Extraordinary Process" of God Within "Your Life", As "Explained By Us" In "The Updated Version" of [Chapter 03](#), of "Our New Book", "[Bawa For Dummies](#)", As Follows,

01. **Joining** As "One With" *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* - As Now "The Pearl of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.
02. **Knowing (Becoming)** "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*" - As Now "Your Life" Without "You", That Is, Without "The Illness" of "Your Mind", That Now Just "Writes About" *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* On "The Outside" of You, All The While Completely "Ignoring God" Within You, and that is for sure.
03. **Understanding (Transcending)** "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*" As Now "God's Life" Within "Your Life", That Is, As Now "Your Life" Without "The Illness" of "Your Soul", Which Is "Your Soul" Now Living As If Somehow It Is "Separate From" God Within You, As If Somehow It Is Now "The Creation of

God", And Within "That", Without "The Ignorance" of "Your Soul", That Is, As Next "Your Life" Within "God's Life", First As "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of God And "His Creation", And Second As "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of "God And True Man", and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. But "The Ego Life" of "Elizabeth Weiss", Now Still "Living & Thriving" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, Has Been "Playing Around" With "The Beginning" of "This First Step" For A Very, Very, Very Long Time, First With Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), And Now With "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of "Your Life" Now Truly,

01. **Joining** As "One With" *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* - As Now "The Pearl of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And It Is Now High Time For "Your Life" To Now Quickly Complete "The First Step", And To Quickly Move On To "The Second Step", While Both "God and Your Life" Still Can, That Is, Before "The Angel of Death" Finds "Your Life" In "Your Current State" of "Illusory Separation" From God, And "Hell Becomes Your Only Eternal Fate", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of "Your Life" Now Truly,

02. **Knowing (Becoming)** *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* - As Now "Your Life" Without "You", That Is, Without "The Illness" of "Your Mind", That Now Just "Writes, And Writes, And Writes About" *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* On "The Outside" of You, All The While Completely "Ignoring God" Within You, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. And "That" Is Why, In The "Updated Version" of "[Chapter 02](#)" of "Our New Book", "[Bawa For Dummies](#)", We Gave "Your Life", Not "You", Some Help With "This Recurring Problem" Now In "Your Life", That Is, With "The Problem" of "Your Ego

**Life**, Which In Truth Is Now **“The Illness”** of **“Your Mind”** Within You, **“An Illness”** Which In Truth **“Only God”** Within You, **Can Cure**, But Only Then, When **“You Are Completely Done”** With **“This Illness”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By **“Us Editing & Updating”** What You Had Sent To **“Us”**, Updating **“The Title”** of **“Chapter 02”** of **“Our New Book, “Bawa For Dummies”**, To, **“Understanding “The Light Child” of “My God”**, And Dividing **“Chapter 02”** Into The Following Two Parts,

1. **Understanding “The Light Child” of “My God”**
2. **Understanding “Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)”**

Bawa. Offering **“Your Life”**, And **“The Life”** And All of My Children, Without **Exception**, Our **Dearest Loving Son**, And Your **Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom **“We Are Well Pleased”** As Now **“The Cure”** For **“The Illness”** of **“Your Mind”** Within You, if you like, Not To **“Hang Out With You”**, Or To Be **“Your Friend”**, But Rather To Join In Partnership With **“Your Life”** To **“End You”**, That Is, To End **“Your Ego Life”**, Before **“Your Grave”** Finds **“Your Life”** In **“Its Current State”** of **“Illusory Separation”** From **God** Within You, And **“Hell Becomes Your Only Eternal Fate”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, But Rather To **“Join In Partnership”** With **“Your Life”** As **“One With”** Your Life, As **“Two Lives Now Living As One Life”**, To Literally **“Heal Your Mind”**, By **“Destroying You”**, That is, To **“Destroy You”** As Now In Truth **“The 8th Hell”** That Has Grown Out of **“The 7 Hells”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, And In So Doing, Let God **“Heal Your Soul”**, By **“Reveal The Light Child”**, of **“Your God”**, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of **“The Creation”** of God, All Now Just Waiting To Fully Manifest, Within God Within You, Not For The Benefit of **“You and Yours”**, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **“This Illness”** Is What You Keep Revealing To **“Us”** In **“Your Love Letters”**, That Is, **“They Are All About You”**, And In Truth Have Absolutely Nothing To Do With God, Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, They Are Always About **“You”** Now **“Living and Thriving”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, As **“The 8th Hell”** of **“Your Mind”** Within You, All of Which You Are Now Exclusively Experiencing As **“Elizabeth Weiss”** Living **“A Life”** of **“Separation and Differences”** On **“The Illusory Outside”** of You, As If Somehow You **“Now Exist”**

**As “Separate From” God Within You, As If Somehow You “Now Exist” As “Separate From” The “Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And For A Little While More, As If Somehow You “Now Exist” As “Separate From” Your Brothers and Sisters**

**Bawa. All of Which In Truth, Is “Just Not True”, And All of Which In Truth, Is Not About “You”, But Rather, Is Just About “The 8th Hell” That Has Now Grown Out of “The 7 Hells” Within “Your Mind” Within You, As Now “The Illness of Your Mind”, That Is, As Now “Your Ego Life” of “Elizabeth Weiss” Living “A Selfish, Egotistical, Self Centered” Life of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, And All of Which In Truth Has Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As “The 8th Hell” Nourishing “The 7 Hells” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Until “You” As “Your Ego Life”, As “Your 8th Hell”, Within “The 7 Hells”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, In “The End” Then Simply Ends, That Is, When You “Die To “The Flesh”, At “Your Grave”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, And “Hell Becomes” The “Only Eternal Fate” For “Your Life”, With Your Temporary “7 Hells” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Next Becoming Immortal “7 Hells”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Eternally Separating “Your Soul” From God, And Eternally Keeping “Your Wisdom” Sleeping, Surrounding Your Soul, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As “Your Elemental Consciousness” of “I and You, of Mine and Yours, And of Arrogance”, Starts To Next Participate In “Your Personal Journey” Through “The 7 Hells” Within “Your Mind” Within You, First As Demonic and Elemental Spirits, And Finally As 105 Million Rebirth, Not As Punishment Or Reward, But Rather, Because “That Is Exactly What Your Life Wants”, of Everything That God Has Given To “Your Life”, When God Sent “Your Life”, Not You, To “This Earth World, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “This”, And Only “This”, Is “Your Problem”, And “The Problem” of All of “My Children, Without Exception, Not Whether Or Not You Should Write “New Chapters” To “Our New Book” Called “Bawa For Dummies”, Or Go To “The Fellowship”, Or “Take Arabic Lessons”, Or Live Near Shaikh Muhaayaddeen (Ral.), and that is for sure.**

Bawa. All of Which In Truth, That Is, “This Ego Life” of You, And of All of My Children, Without Exception, Is Literally Preventing God, First, From “Healing Your Mind”, And Second, From God “Healing Your Soul”, And Then, From God Transforming “Your Soul” Into “The Light Child” That You Now Spoke About In “Previous Last Letter”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But What You Spoke About Is Not “The Light Child” of God Within You, But Rather Is Just “The Current State” of “Estimation, Imagination, and Pleasure”, of “Your Elemental Life”, As Bawa Calls Them, That Is, Is Just “The Current Desires” For “Earth, Women, And Gold”, of “Your Elemental Life”, As Bawa Calls Them, That Is, Is Just “The Current State” of “Arrogance, Karma, And Illusion”, of “Your Elemental Life”, As Bawa Calls Them, That Is, Is Just “The Current Desires” For “A Personal Form” (Earth), And For “Personal Relationships” (Women), And For “Personal Wealth” (Gold), of “Your Elemental Life”, As Bawa Calls Them, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So To Help You, My Dearest Loving Daughter Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), To Start To Truly “Sit Down”, To “Your Current Life” Within “Your Mind” Within You, By Truly Starting To “Get God” To Stand Up, Within God Within You, Before You “Say, Or Do, Or Write, Or Intend”, Anything, We “Edited” What You Had Sent To “Us”, Updating “The Title” of Now “[Chapter 02](#)” of “[Our New Book](#)”, “[Bawa For Dummies](#)”, To, “[Understanding “The Light Child” of “My God”](#)”, And Dividing “[Chapter 02](#)” Into The Following Two Parts,

1. [Understanding “The Light Child” of “My God”](#)
2. [Understanding “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)”](#)

-----

Bawa. And In “The First Part” of “[Chapter 02](#)”, [Understanding “The Light Child” of “My God”](#), We “Demonstrated” For You “How You Should Live”, Handing “The Illness of Your Mind”, Which Is “Your Ego Life” As “Elizabeth Weiss” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, [To God](#), As Much As You Can, Whenever You Can, Literally Talking To “Your God” As “[O My God](#)”, Telling Him Over, And Over And Over Again, About “[The Problem](#)” of “[Your Life](#)”, Not About “You”, That Is, Telling God, Over and Over and Over Again, Face To Face, Not In Some “Abstraction”, Not In Some “Abstract Way”, But Rather, Just Like You Talk To “[Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)”, About “The Problem” of “Your Life”, Which Is “The Current State” of “Your Life”

Within “Your Mind” Within You, As If Somehow It Is “Separate From” God Within You, As Compared With “The Current State” of “His Life” Within Him Within You, Which Is Right Now, This Very Moment, “One With” Your Life, Not “Separate From” Your Life In Any “Way, Shape, Or Form”, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Because In Truth It Is “Your Life” That God Gave To You, Not “You”, Not “Your Ego Life” of “Elizabeth Weiss”, That Should Be “Your Focus”, As Well As All of “The Things” That God Has Placed Within “Your Life”, That God Gave To “Your Life”, Like “Your Mind”, And “Your Soul”, And “The Sleeping” Wisdom Now Surrounding “Your Soul”, That Should Be “Your Focus”, And What God Now “Needs of Your Life”, Which Is “Oneness”, For “Them”, Not Focusing On “You”, That Is, Not Focusing On “Your Ego Life” of “Elizabeth Weiss”, That Is, Not Focusing On “Your Ego Life” As “Elizabeth Weiss” Now Living “A Life” of “Separation and Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, And Not Now “You” Writing New Chapters For “Our New Book”, [Bawa For Dummies](#), and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Truth, That Is, “Your Ego Life” As “Elizabeth Weiss”, Simply Grew Out of “The 7 Hells” That God Placed Within “Your Life”, And Will Most Certainly End, Very Shortly, Either At “Your Grave”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Allowing “Your Mind” Within You, To “Win Over God” Within You, Or Before “Your Grave”, Within “[The Life and Teaching](#)”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song”, and that is for sure.

(See “[God's Song](#)” of “*Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)*” of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “*We Are Well Pleased*”)

Bawa. In “This Way”, And Only In “This Way”, Allowing “Your God” Within You To “Heal Your Mind” of “Your Ego State”, Then Allowing “Your God” Within You To “Heal Your Soul” of “Its Ignorance”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And In “This Way”, And Only In “This Way”, Allowing “Your God” Within You To “Win Over Your Mind” Within You, In “Your Own Lifetime”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Allowing “Your God” Within You, First To “Win Over Your Mind” Within You, That Is, To Win Over “Your Current Ego Life”, That Is, of “Elizabeth Weiss” Now “*Living And Thriving*” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, And Then “Heal Your Soul”

of “Its Ignorance”, First of “The Creation of God”, And Then of “Its Ignorance of God”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And If You Do, That Is, If **You Do** Let **God Use Up** “**Your Life**” For “**This Purpose**”, That Is, In “**Service To God**”, Rather Than In “**Service of Your Mind**”, Then “**You Will Be Within That**”, As “**The Understanding**” of “**Your Soul**”, and “**Your Life**” Will Have Become **Truly Successful** In “**Your Lifetime**”, Allowing “**God To Win**” Over “**Your Mind**” Within You, For The Benefit of All of “**The Creation of God**”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa. And In “**The Second Part**” of “**Chapter 02**”, **Understanding** “**Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**”, We Have “**Edited**” It To Give You, And All of My Children, Without **Exception**, A Clearer Understanding of “**The Gift**” of “**Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**” In “**Your Life**”, And How To Properly “**Sit With Him**”, And “**Listen To Him**”, And “**Live With Him**”, To Allow God To “**Move Forward**” **His Life** Within **Your Life**, While Both “**You And God**” Still Can, That Is, **Before** “**You Or Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**” **Physically** Leave “**The World**”, Because In Truth When **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)** **Physically** Leaves “**The World**”, **All Time** For You “**Starting To Live**” As “**One With**” God, That Is, As “**Two Lives Now Living As One Life**”, Within “**The Life and Teaching**”, And “**The Heart**”, And “**The Song**”, of **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, **Is Over**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Truth, If You Have Truly “**Started To Live**” As “**One With**” God, That Is, As “**Two Lives Now Living As One Life**”, Within “**The Life and Teaching**”, And “**The Heart**”, And “**The Song**” (See “**God's Song**” of “**Grace, Wisdom, and 'Ilm (Divine Knowledge)**”, of **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**), Then Even If **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)** **Physically** Leaves “**The World**”, **God Himself** Will “**Finish The Job**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And “**This Is Now**” **God's Promise**, This is Now “**God's Guarantee**”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if **you like**, and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa. That is, “**If You Are A Wise Child**”, Now For Your Age, And “**Not Just A Foolish Child**”, Now For Your Age, As **Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Please, Please, Please, Realize Without “The Slightest Doubt” That In Truth “There Is Nobody Out There”, That Is, On “The Illusory Outside” of You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So When You Say “Things”, In “Your Last Love Letter”, Like,**

*“Bawa. So words that come in this way must be so amazing and again I direct you to read the Wisdom Messages of “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”.*

**And,**

*“Bawa. If you meet Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) you will find that in person he is larger than life also”.*

**And,**

*“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) says that religion is pleasure. But don’t we want something more? When we first came to the Fellowship weren’t we searching for something real? But unfortunately the mind brings everything down to its level so in spite of our best intentions we have fallen down, at least that’s what happened to me.”*

**Bawa. “Who Are You Talking To”, When In Truth “Only God Exists”, Within Everyone and Everything? Not “Individual People” Like “You”, And Each Member of “Your Family”, And Each of “Your Friends”, and on, and on, and on, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. You Are Now Acting Like “A Little Girl” Playing With “Her Imaginary Friends” Around “Her Tea Set” In “Her Play House” With “Her Play Dolls”, Carrying On “An Imaginary Conversation” With “Her Imaginary Friends” About “Imaginary Situations”, Like “The Pressing Needs” of “Her Imaginary Children”, And Family, All of Which of Course Is “Just Not True”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Such “Silliness”, And In Truth “At Your Age”, Such “A Tragedy”, and that is for sure, But A Very, Very, Very Dangerous “Silliness”, That In Truth Is Only Leading “Your Life”, Not “You”, And Is Only Leading “The Life” of All of My Children, Without Exception, Not “Them”, To “An Eternal Elemental Life” of “Eternal Separation” From God Within You, Since “The You” of “Your Life”, And of Each of My Children, Simply Ends At “Your Grave”, Not Going “Anywhere”, if you like, That Is, If “You Die To The**

**Flesh**” In **“Your Current State”** of **“Illusory Separation”** From God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving **Daughter, Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Please, Please, Please **STOP** All of **“This Silliness”**, And Instead **Start To “Talk To God”** Directly About **“The Current State”** of **“Your Life”**, Not About **“Anything”** Now On **“The Outside”** of YOU, Include **“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, All of Which In Truth **Is Now “The Exclusive Focus”** of **“Your Ego Life”** On **“The Illusory Life”**, That Is, On **“Elizabeth Weiss”** Now **“Living & Thriving”** On Some **“Illusory Outside”** of You, While **“Rome Burns”**, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Instead of All of **“This Silliness”**, **Start To Truly Talk To God Within You, Directly**, In **“The First Person”**, As They Say, **Saying To “Your Creator”**, Calling Him **“O My God”**, Over and Over and Over Again, **Explaining To Him “What He Now Has To Do”** To **Solve “His Problem”** of **“YOUR SOUL”**, That Is, of **“Jesus (A.S.)** On **“His Cross & Nails”**, In Ignorance of **“Himself”**, And of **“God’s Creation”**, **Not To Solve “The Problem”** of **“You”**, That Is, Not To Solve **“The Problem”** of **“Elizabeth Weiss”** Now **“Living & Thriving”** On Some **“Illusory Outside”** of You, While **“Rome Burns”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **Start To “Do This”**, That Is, **Start To Truly Talk To God Within You, Directly**, In **“The First Person”**, **First By You Reading To God**, Each Morning, Before You Do **“Anything Else”**, All The Way Through, AT LEAST ONCE, **“The First Part”** of **“Chapter 02”**, Which **“We”** Named, **“Understanding “The Light Child”** of **“My God”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. THAT IS, **Where We “Demonstrated”** For **“Your Life”**, Not FOR **“You”**, **“How Your Life Should Now Live”**, Handing **“The Illness”** of **“Your Mind”**, Which Is **“Your Ego Life”** As **“Elizabeth Weiss”** On **“The Illusory Outside”** of You, **To God**, As Much As You Can, Whenever You Can, Literally Talking To **“Your God”** As **“O My God”**, Telling Him Over, And Over And Over Again, About **“The Problem”** of **“Your Life”**, Not About **“You”**, That Is, Telling God, Over and Over and Over Again, Face To Face, Not In Some **“Abstraction”**, Not In Some **“Abstract Way”**, But Rather, Just Like You Talk To **“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”**, **About “The Problem”** of **“Your Life”**, AND THAT IS FOR SURE.

Bawa. That Is, **About** “The Problem” of “Your Life”, Which Is “The Current State” of “Your Life” Within “Your Mind’ Within You, Firmly **Believing** As If Somehow It Now **Exists** As “The Creation of God” As Now “Separate From” God Within You, **As Compared** With “The Current State” of “His Life” Within Him Within You, Which Is Right Now, This Very Moment, As “One With” Your Life, **Not As “Separate From”** Your Life In Any “**Way, Shape, Or Form**”, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **Then**, Start To Write “The Next Chapter” of “**Bawa For Dummies**”, As “Chapter 04”, By “**Not Writing It**”, But Rather, By **Patiently** Letting “Your Life” Write It, By **Patiently** Letting “It Be Written”, **By** God Within “Your Life”, To God Within “Your Life”, That Is, **Patiently** Letting “God Witness God” **Awakening** To Himself, Within “Your Life”, That Is, Within “The Heart” of “**The One**” Who Will Truly “**Let Himself End**” In God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, **Write It**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **Patiently** Letting **God Awakening To Himself** Within “Your Life” **Demonstrate** “To God Fully Manifested” Within “Your Life”, And To **God Alone**, Not To Any of “Your **Imaginary Friends**” In “Your Doll Tea Party”, That In Truth, **Now** “Your Life” Exclusively **Belongs To God**, And Exclusively **Belongs To God Alone**, And That “Your Life” Is Now **Completely Done** With “The Ego Life” Part of “Your Life”, As Recorded **Perfectly** In “Chapter 04”, **if you like**, As Now “**God’s Final Judgment**” of “Your Life”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And That “Your Life” Is Now **Completely Done** With “The Ego Life” Part of “Your Life”, Now Known As “**Elizabeth Weiss**” Living & Thriving On “The **Illusory Outside**” of “Your Life”, By Not “A Single Mention” of **Her**, of “Her Life”, That Is, of “Her **Personal Experiences**”, That is, of “Her **Personal Desires/Expectations/ Plans/Agenda/ Understanding**”, As Recorded **Perfectly** In “Chapter 04”, **if you like**, As Now “**God’s Final Judgment**” of “Your Life”, and that is for sure.

-----

A Copy  
of “The **Love Letter**”  
From: *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

To: *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
On 04-21-2013,  
And “**Edited**” & “**Updated**” By “**Us**”.

**Chapter 03 - Joining** As “**One With**” “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)” As Now “**The Pearl of Wisdom**”, Now For Your Age, Now For AllLife, **By Aziza Muhaiyaddeen(Ral.)**, “Plus” **Knowing & Understanding** “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”, **By Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Who Is **Still Living** In “The World” As “**One**” With “**My Children**”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To: “[Main Go-To Menu](#)”

Go To: “[Daily Love Letters](#)” To My Children  
Go To: “[Daily Wisdom Messages](#)” To My Children  
Go To: Our New Book, “[Bawa For Dummies](#)”

Title:

*Joining, Knowing,  
And Understanding,  
“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”  
As Now  
“The Pearl of Wisdom”,  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. That Is, About “**The Personal Experiences**” of Our Dearest Loving Daughter *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Living and Hanging Out With Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “**We Are Well Pleased**”, For The Last 20 Years Or More, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Specifically About “**The Process**” of Her “**Falling In Love**” With “**The Light Child**” of “**Her God**”, Now Dawning Within “**Her Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**”, Within Her, As Now “**Her Wisdom & Purity**”, First On **The Outside**, And Then **Within**, And “**The Impact**” of “**That Love**” Upon “**Her Life**”, Which

Is **Now** Her Directly "Talking To Her God", Within Her, And **Pleading** With "Her God", Within Her, To "Peacefully End Her", Within God Within Her, And Begin "The Journey" of "Her Soul" Back To God, Within God Within Her, if you like, and that is for sure.

-----  
"Main Go-To Menu"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

Go To "[Chapter 03](#)" - Joining As "One With" "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*" As Now "The Pearl of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, **By Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, "Plus" **Knowing & Understanding** "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*", **By Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Who Is **Still Living** In "The World" As "One" With "My Children", if you like, and that is for sure

Outline  
of "[Chapter 03](#)"

01. [Joining](#) As "One With" *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* - As Now "The Pearl of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.
02. [Knowing \(Becoming\)](#) "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*" - As Now "Your Life" Without "You", That Is, Without "The Illness" of "Your Mind", That Now Just "Writes, And Writes, And Writes About" *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* On "The Outside" of You, **All The While** Completely "Ignoring God" Within You, and that is for sure.
03. [Understanding \(Transcending\)](#) "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*" As Now "God's Life" Within "Your Life", That Is, As Now "Your Life" Without "The Illness" of "Your Soul", Which Is "Your Soul" Now Living As If Somehow It Is "Separate From" God Within You, As If Somehow It Is Now "The Creation of God", And Within "That", Without "The Ignorance" of "Your Soul", That Is, As Next "Your Life" Within "God's Life", First As "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of God And "His Creation", And Second As "The Understanding" of "The

**Oneness**” of **“God And True Man”**, and that is for sure.

-----

Go To **“The Review”** of **“Chapter 03”**, By Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us), Now Living Within **“The Heart”** of **“The One”** Who Will Truly Let Himself **“End In God”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, Now Living Within **“The Heart”** of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom **“We Are Well Pleased”**, if you like, As Now **“The Resonance”** of **“The Final Truth”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **“This Review”** of **‘Chapter 03’** Is Now Also Available As **“Love Letter 030”** To Our Dearest Loving Daughter *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Sent On April 25th, 2013, if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa

**“Chapter 03”** - **Joining** As **“One With”** **“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”** As Now **“The Pearl of Wisdom”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, By *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, **“Plus”** **Knowing & Understanding** **“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”**, By *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Who Is **Still Living** In **“The World”** As **“One”** With **“My Children”**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Go To **“[Top of Page](#)”**

Go To **“[Main Go-To Menu](#)”**

Go To: **[Joining](#)** As **“One With”** *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

Go To: **[Knowing](#)** (Becoming) **“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”**

Go To: **[Understanding](#)** (Transcending) **“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”**

Go To **“[Review of Chapter 03](#)”**

-----

**01. Joining** As **“One With”** *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*

Go To **“[Top of Page](#)”**

Go To **“[Main Go-To Menu](#)”**

Go To: **[Knowing](#)** (Becoming) **“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”**

Go To: [Understanding \(Transcending\)](#) *“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”*  
Go To: [Review of Chapter 03](#)”

Bawa. Oh God please come and let me step back and you step forward and write this chapter of Bawa for Dummies. Please you must come and write this. This is how Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen's (Ral.) Wisdom Messages say that you have to step back and invite God to step forward and pray and that in doing that you have correctly done your duty.

*And By You Realizing,  
Without “The Slightest Doubt”,  
That “You Have Correctly Done Your Duty”,  
That “You Have Correctly Done Your Part”,  
That “You Have Correctly Prayed” To God,  
By “You Truly Stepping Back”,  
And By “You Truly Inviting God”  
To “Step Forward”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*And Then By You  
“Being Truly Done With It”,  
And Then By You  
“Being Truly Done With”  
“Your Prayer”  
To God,  
By You Now Letting  
“God Pray To God”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
“If You Are A Wise Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And “Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. This is perfect because the mind is so worried that it won't pray correctly or it won't do the correct duty because it is working for wages to get into heaven. When I used to sit with Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.), he would discourse for a while and then say now forget everything I told you. It wasn't something to keep or own. He said what had to hear the words heard the words and that was enough.

Bawa. So words that come in this way must be so amazing and again I direct you to read the Wisdom Messages.

**"Daily Wisdom Messages"  
To My Children**

<http://wisdommessageoftheday.homestead.com>

Even though hypocritically enough I am not telling anyone on the outside to read these messages. And this is a confession I'm making because, and that I justify because, Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.) also says, referring to his state:

*Who We Must Now "Truly Embrace"  
To "Our Innermost Heart",  
Before We Can Explain It  
To "The Innermost Hearts" of Others,  
And Bring Them  
To Also Truly Accept It,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Also Truly Accept It  
From "The One"  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
Who Is Still Living  
In "The World" With You,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
From "The One"  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
Who Has Now Truly Become  
"The Place"*

*Where Everyone Comes  
To "Greet God"  
And Dwell In "His Kingdom",  
And Give Up "The Ghost",  
Within God Within You,  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. So Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is a "place", not a "person".

Bawa. What is going on at "this place", we know as Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), is very valuable real estate, because it is the intersection of God and Man. The potential to be "this place" exists in all of us, but Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is the only one who has sacrificed (ended) his life as "a person" to allow God's next step to appear:

*That Is,  
Only Leading You  
To "Your Life"  
As Now "The Words" of God,  
About "What Next" Needs  
To "Be Understood" By God,  
To Move Forward "His Story",  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Move Forward  
"The Story" of God,  
As Now  
"The Story"  
of "The Oneness" of God  
And "The Creation of God",  
and that is for sure.*

*And Within "That Story",  
And Now,  
To Move Forward  
"The Story"  
of "Man-God/God-Man",  
As Now  
"The Story"*

of "The Oneness"  
of "God And True Man",  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Only Leading You  
To "Your Life"  
As Now "The Words"  
of "The True Human Being",  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For Your Life,  
Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You,  
From Whom Now  
"Everything of God"  
Within God Within You,  
And Now "Everything" of "The Beast",  
Now Within "Your Mind" Within You,  
Now Comes  
Into "The World",  
For "The Final Judgment" of God,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Only Leading You  
To "Your Life"  
As Now Truly "The Place", Within You,  
Where Everyone Comes  
To "Greet God" And Dwell In "His Kingdom",  
And Give Up The Ghost",  
Within "Your Mind" Within You,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
To Willingly And Freely  
"Let Yourself" End In God,  
Within You,  
Disappearing Into  
"The Perfect Ending"

*of "Your Perfect Story",  
Within You,  
and that is for sure.*

*As "God Witnessing God"  
"Awakening To Himself" As "That",  
That Is,  
As "The Perfect Ending"  
To "Your Perfect Story",  
Within You,  
That Is,  
As "Your Understanding" of "Yourself",  
That Is,  
As "God's Understanding" of "His Creation",  
Within You,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
Only Leading You  
To "You"  
As Now In Truth  
"The Treasure of Grace"  
Buried Within All "Religious Scriptures",  
And Now Within  
"The Heart" of "The True Human Being",  
Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,  
Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You,  
Who We Must Now "Truly Embrace"  
To "Our Innermost Heart",  
Before We Can Explain It  
To "The Innermost Hearts" of Others,  
And Bring Them  
To Also Truly Accept It,  
and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
To Also Truly Accept It  
From "The One"  
Now For Our Age, Now For All Life,  
Who Is Still Living In "The World" With You,*

*and that is for sure.*

*That Is,  
From "The One"  
Now For Our Age, Now For All Life,  
Who Has Now Truly Become  
"The Place"  
Where Everyone Comes  
To "Greet God" And "Dwell In His Kingdom",  
And "Give Up The Ghost",  
Within God Within You,  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. As **An Example** of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen's (Ral.) **Wisdom Messages**.

Bawa. Each Wisdom Message is an amazing journey through the different rooms of wisdom that Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) has constructed, in his house of wisdom, which is a house that exist in our hearts.

Bawa. This is like the painting that Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) painted of the Inner Mosque.

Bawa. Philosophers have always tried to pry open the secrets of what Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen is addressing. The questions "Who am I? Who is God? Why did God create the world? Is God still involved with the world? Is the world coming to an end?" Philosophers seem to make these questions even more complex then they are, maybe to hide the fact that they don't really know what they are talking about, but they have a very complex lens that they're looking through to find the answer. But Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is extremely clear about these things.

Bawa. This is not to say that these are simple sayings and that it isn't difficult to understand, without giving of yourself, without surrendering yourself to what you are reading sincerely and patiently and also using every bit of your intelligence and other levels of consciousness which do start to come out if you are to understand what he is talking about.

Bawa. Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen looks at things from many, many different angles or facets and so you have to be flexible when reading his wisdom messages and his other teachings which are all on a website he has been constructing for the last 30 years.

Bawa. In one of His latest letters, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) asks us to read that wisdom message with an open mind asking God to make it all so:

*Bawa. Please, Please, Please Read "**Wisdom Message 334**", That Was Just Sent To You, With "An Open Heart" Asking God, Before You Read It, To "**Make It All So**", Within God Within You, **Holding Back Nothing of "Your Current Life" From God, Giving It All Back To Him As "Your Debt of Birth", Allowing God To Transform It All Into "The Understanding" of "His Trust Property", Which Is "Your Soul", Which Is "What God Gave" To "Your Life", When "Your Life" Came Into "The Womb" of "Your Mother", and that is for sure.***

Bawa. I remember sitting at the fellowship with Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen, realizing that his explanations would help me see Bawa Muhaiyaddeen's (Ral.) teachings more clearly, tie them together, and expose new meanings within them. It is tempting to watch Bawa Muhaiyaddeen's (Ral.) videos and listen to his tapes and just keep imbibing them but eventually shouldn't that take you somewhere other than you just saying at the end,

*"Oh that was wonderful  
that was the best I've ever heard!"*

Bawa. All of which in truth is sort of like a dead end.

Bawa. It's pleasurable, and Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) says that religion is pleasure. But don't we want something more? When we first came to the Fellowship weren't we searching for something real? But unfortunately the mind brings everything down to its level so in spite of our best intentions we have fallen down, at least that's what happened to me.

Bawa. Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen's writings are very profuse, dense and and huge, large, lengthy. This might be off-putting to people who may think "this guy is manic". But if you consider the immensity of the topics he is addressing, any less would not be fitting of the magnificence of what he is showing us. His creative abilities mirror the love, the benevolence the immense giving, the Rahmat, the Mercy of the Universe in Him that is speaking. It is what he is in love with, what he is looking at, what he has found and is the common wealth that he has surrendered to and is willing to share, that is reflected in his writings.

Bawa. If you meet Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) you will find that in person he is larger than life also. One time we were speaking and after five hours he said,

*"I was finished with you three hours ago*

*but Bawa wasn't."*

Bawa/ This reflects him, how Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) has merged with Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.). He does not do anything without doing it with Bawa. So we get the benefit of this union of Bawa and Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (and God is most pleased with them both). We do not know how long Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) will be with us but he says things will change when he leaves the world. The window of opportunity to understand his teachings will shut. So I think we should take advantage of what God has provided for us at this time and from him learn to listen to what Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) has to say.

Bawa. Surat Nur which is about Prophet Noah (A.S.), reminds me of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.). Noah (A.S.) was not taken seriously as many of the prophets weren't and as Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) isn't. God is not depleted by people not taking His prophets and messengers seriously. And Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is perfectly blissful in his surrender to Allah (Jal.) and just keeps going further into him, with what God is showing him, so for him he is not looking for a group of people to follow him or anything. But I wouldn't be so quick to shrug him off, or what He says, without first tasting what's there with an open heart.

Bawa. As it says in the publication "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)" page 86:

*"My son! A gnani, a drunkard, and a crazy man may look the same to the world.*

*A gnani loses himself and talks only about God in a manner that may seem unintelligible to most. A drunkard stutters in his drunkenness about family and money matters. A crazy man raves about the past, mumbling over the things which made him crazy. Outwardly the clothes and behavior of all three are exactly the same, and the world classifies all three as crazy.*

*But if you understand with wisdom and analyze with diving analytic wisdom, you will realize the difference.*

*A gnani loses himself in God and speaks only of God. As soon as your wisdom realizes this, go to him and pay reverential homage, learn what can be learned, and receive from him whatever you can".*

Bawa. thank you oh God, no thank you oh God, what's next?

-----

**02. Knowing (Becoming) “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)” - As Now “Your Life” Without “You”, That Is, Without “The Illness” of “Your Mind”, That Now Just “Writes About” Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) On “The Outside” of You, All The While “Ignoring God” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Go To “[Top of Page](#)”**

**Go To “[Main Go-To Menu](#)”**

**Go To: [Joining As “One With” “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)”](#)**

**Go To: [Understanding \(Transcending\) “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)”](#)**

**Go To: [Review of Chapter 03](#)”**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Brothers and Sisters, Sons and Daughters, and Grand Children, First You Must Find And Join As “One With” Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, That Is, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, And Then You Must “Know Him”, That Is, And Then You Must “Become Him”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Then You Must “Disappear Into Him” Within You, Becoming Him, As He “Become Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), That Is, With “Your Life”, Now “Living & Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Next Becoming “His Life”, Within God Within You, That Is, Next Becoming “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”, As He “Disappears Into God” Within Him Within You, Next Becoming “Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”, Within Him Within God Within You, And As God Disappears Into You Within God, As Allahu, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As “Three Flames” Becoming “One God”, That Is, “God Is A Flame”, The “Guru Is A Flame”, And “The True Disciple” Is “A Flame”, With “Three Flames” Making “One God”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Truth As Bawa Teaches Us,**

*“When Two Become One  
That Is “The Triple Flame”.  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. All of Which Is Beautifully Explained By Bawa As “God’s Extraordinary Process”, That Is, As “The Process” of “The True Success” Happening In “Your Life”, That Is, of “The True Success” of “Your Life” of “God Reasoning Over Your Fate”, That Is, of God Awakening “Your Wisdom”, And of God “Liberating Your Soul”, And**

of God "Teaching Your Soul" About "What It Does Not Know" In "God's First School" For "Your Soul", That Is, In "God's School of Contrast", Which Is "Your Impure Mind" Within "Your Mind" Within You, Becoming "Your Purified Mind" Within God Within You, Allowing "Your Soul" To Start To "Realize And Understand God", Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, All of Which Will "Naturally Occur" Within God Within You If "Your Now" Join In Partnership With God, As "One With" God, First On The Outside, And Then Within,** "To Let It Happen", That Is, To Let God "Ripen His Sour Fruit", On "His Tree", For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God" Living Both Beneath And On "His Tree", and that is for sure.

**Bawa. All of Which Is Explained By Bawa In "The Following" Beautiful "Short Discourse" By Bawa,** "[Spiritual Discourse 07](#)", From "The On-line Site" Called "[Spiritual Discourses](#)" of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Within "[The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library](#)", With "**The Following Short Title**",

(Bawa. That Is, Within "[The First Library](#)" of "[Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)"), Also See "[The Second Library](#)" of "[Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)",

**"Short Title"**

***"If You Wish To Reach God  
You Need A Teacher, A True Gnana Guru,  
A Qutb With The Qualities Of God;  
You Will Find All The Attributes Of God In This Teacher.  
When You Take Refuge In Such A Guru  
You Will See God".***

**Click [HERE](#) To  
Go "[The Expanded Title](#)"**

**"Spiritual Discourse 07",  
By His Holiness,  
M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**

*"If you wish to reach God you need a teacher, a true Gnana Guru, a Qutb with the qualities of God; you will find all the attributes of God in this teacher. When you take refuge in such a Guru you will see God. You become the Guru, disappearing in Him while the Guru (becomes God), disappearing in God, (while God becomes the True Disciple disappearing*

*In You). Three flames become One God. God is a flame, the Guru is a flame, the Disciple is a flame. As the two disappear in One, this is the Triple Flame. Children, please understand this Extraordinary Process".*

-----

**03. Understanding (Transcending) "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)" - As Now "God's Life" Within "Your Life", That Is, As Now "Your Life" Without "The Illness" of "Your Soul", Which Is "Your Soul" Now Living As If Somehow It Is "Separate From" God Within You, As If Somehow It Is Now "The Creation of God", And Within "That", Without "The Ignorance" of "Your Soul", That Is, As Next "Your Life" Within "God's Life", First As "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of God And "His Creation", And Second As "The Understanding" of "The Oneness" of God And "True Man", and that is for sure.**

**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**

**Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"**

**Go To: [Joining As "One With" "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)"](#)**

**Go To: [Knowing \(Becoming\) "Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)"](#)**

**Go To: [Review of Chapter 03](#)"**

**Bawa. For In Truth, My Dearest Loving Children, As Bawa Teaches Us, About "The Sound of God", That In Truth,**

**"The Sound of God"**

**"The Sound of God"**

*Is "The Sound"*

*of "The One"*

*Becoming "The Three"*

*And of "The Three"*

*Becoming "The One",*

*Three Times,*

*if you like,*

*and that is for sure.*

*That Is,*

*Within "The Three Worlds",*

*Within "The World Within The World",*

*Within "The World of Wisdom Within Wisdom".*

*And Within "The World of God Within God",*

if **you** like,  
and that is for sure.

**Bawa. Something “For You” To “Get God” To Get “Your Soul” To Think About “A Lot”, Yes?**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, “This Sound of God” In Truth Is “The One True Relationship” Between God And “Your Life”, Not Between God and “You”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And This Is “The First Great Learning” For “Your Life”, And Again “A Learning” That Is “Not For You”, For In Truth “Your Life” is Much, Much, Much Larger Than “You”, All of Which In Truth, As Now “The You” of “Your Life”, Is In Truth “The Smallest, Tiniest, Most Insignificant Part” of “Your Life”, As “The Dot” Under “The Letter Ba”, As Bawa Calls It, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, In “The Shape” of “The Sperm”, Which When Fully Manifested Becomes “Your Ego Life” That Has Come Out of “Your Mother” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, And As “The 8th Hell” That Comes Out of “The 7 Hells” Within You, And In Maturity Has Now Become “Your Mother & Father” Living “A Life” of “Separation And Differences” On “The Illusory Outside” of You, All Living Together As “Your Family”, As “Your Friends”, And As “Your Community” of “Like Minded People”, But As “Separate From” Each Other on “The Illusory Outside” of You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. All of Which In Truth, That Is, “The You” Part of You, That Is, As Now “You” Living “A Life” of “Separation and Differences” On Some “The Illusory Outside” of You, Is Just “A Dream”, Which Just Ends At “Your Grave”, if you like, That Is, “If You Are Not A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And Instead You Are “Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, Ending “The 8th Hell” Within “The 7 Hells” Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Allowing “The Temporary 7 Hells” Within You, To Become “The Eternal 7 Hells”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Keeping “Your Soul” Eternally “Separate From” God Within You, And “Your Wisdom” Eternally Sleeping, Surrounding “Your Soul”, As “Your Elemental Consciousness” of “I and You”, And of “Mine and Yours”, And of “Arrogance” To Start On Its “Eternal Journey” As Demonic And Elemental Spirits, Within “Your Individual Mind”, And Then Talking On 105 Million Rebirths, Within “Your Universal Mind”, Ending As “A Worm” In Hell With Only One Level of Consciousness, Or Feeling, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Truth This “You” Part of You, Now Also Exists As “The 8th Hell” Within You, That Has Come Out of “The 7 Hells” Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, All of Which In Truth Has Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, As Now “The Very Real But False” Part of “Your Life”, Within Which God Is Just Waiting To Fully Manifest “Himself”, Within God Within “, As “The God Part of “Your Life”, Which In Truth Is “The Everything” of God Within “Your Life”, if you like, That Is, As “The Very Real and True” Part of “Your Life”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, “Your Life” Is Made Up of “Two Parts”, Both Given to “Your Life” By God, When “Your Life” Came Into “The World”, Not “You”, That Is, “The Mind” Part of You, Which Bawa Calls “The Dunya”, Or “The Earth World”, Which Dawned Within “Your First World”, And Then Completely Swallowed It, And Now Has Fully Manifested As “Your Second World”, And Now Within It, As “Everything” That Was First Manifested By God As “His Creation”, Within “Your First World”, Or “Awwal”, Or “The World of God’s Creation”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, In Truth “Your Current Life” Is Now “The Second World” In “God’s Story” Within God Within You, Which Dawned In “The First World” In “God’s Story”, And Completely Swallowed “The First World” In “God’s Story”, Just Waiting To Next Become “The Third World” In “God’s Story”, When “The Third World” Dawns Within “The Second World” And Then Completely Swallows “The Second World” In “God’s Story”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. But In Truth “Your Life” Is Now In Complete Ignorance of God Within “Your Life”, And of “These Two Parts” Within “Your Life”, That Is, of “The Mind” Part Within “Your Life”, Now Fully Manifested Within “Your Mind” Within You, And of “The God Part” Within Your Life”, As Now “The Great Potential” of “Your Life” Now Hidden By God Within “The Mind” Part of “Your Life”, And Now In Complete Ignorance of “The Reality” of “These Three Worlds” Within “Your Life” Within You, Which When Working Together As “One”, Makes Up “This Extraordinary Process” of God Within “Your Life” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As “The Reality” of “These Three Worlds”, And of “These Two Parts” of “Your Life”, Within “Your Life” Within You, Which When Working Together As “One”, Makes Up “This Extraordinary Process” of God Within “Your Life” Within You, That Is, Now of “God Witnessing God” Awakening To Himself Within “The Heart” of “The One” Who Will Truly “Let Himself End” In God, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God” Within “The 18,000 Universes”, Within Man And Within God, And Within**

God And Within Man, So "In The End" There Is "No Child Left Behind", So In "The End" There Is Nothing Still "Separating You From You", and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa. **My Love You** - *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.

**"The End"**  
of "**Chapter 03**"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

**The End**  
of "**Love Letter 030**"

April 24th, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of "*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*" (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", and that is for sure.  
April 24th, 2013

Topic of "The Day":

Bawa. Here is "**A Copy**" of **Chapter 03**, - **Joining** "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)" As **Now** "The Pearl of Wisdom", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, By *Aziza Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.), "**Plus**" **Knowing & Understanding** "*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)", By *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.), **Now Living** In "The World" As "**One**" With "My Children", if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All Now **As Part** of "The New Web Site" That We Have Created Called "Bawa For Dummies", Which Is "**A New Book**" That Is Being Written By "My Children", if **you** like, Which Includes "**A Copy**" of Each of "The Wisdom Chapters" Written By "My Children", And "**Edited**" By "**Us**", **As Appropriate**, Along With "**A Review**" of "Each Chapter" By "**Us**", if **you** like, and that is for sure. Ok?

**(Note:** If You Would Like To Be Added To "Our New Mailing List" For **Our New Book**, "Bawa For Dummies", Or **Participate** With "**Us**" In Creating One Or More of "The Chapters" For This **Exciting** "New Book", Please Send Us **An Email**, At [Bawa786@aol.com](mailto:Bawa786@aol.com), Or **Tell Us So** Using The "Guest Book"

Link On "[The Home Page](#)" of "[Bawa For Dummies](#)", if you like, But Remember It Is Just "**A Book**" For "[Us Dummies](#)", That Is, For Those of Us Who Truly Know That In Truth "**Only God Knows**" Anything, And That In Truth '**Only God Does**' Anything, and that is for sure)

-----

**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library**

A **New** Book:  
--- "***Bawa For Dummies***" ---  
By **My Children**

-----

Go To "***The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library***"  
([www.Bawa.homestead.com](http://www.Bawa.homestead.com))

Go To "***The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library***"  
([www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com](http://www.ShaikhMuhaiyaddeen.homestead.com))

-----

**Chapter 03 - Joining** "***Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)***" As Now "**The Pearl of Wisdom**", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, By ***Aziza Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)***, "**Plus**" **Knowing & Understanding** "***Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)***", By ***Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)***, **Now Living** In "**The World**" As "**One**" With "**My Children**", if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Go To: "**Daily Love Letters**" To My Children  
Go To: "**Daily Wisdom Messages**" To My Children

Go To: Our New Book, “Bawa For Dummies”

## Title:

*Joining, Knowing,  
And Understanding,*  
*“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”*  
**As Now**  
**“The Pearl of Wisdom”**,  
**Now For Your Age,**  
**Now For All Life,**  
**if you like,**  
and that is for sure.

## Outline

01. **Joining As “One With”** *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* **As Now**  
**“The Pearl of Wisdom”**, **Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,** and  
that is for sure.

02. **Knowing (Becoming)** *“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”* **As Now**  
**“Your Life” Without “You”, That Is, Without “The Illness” of “Your  
Mind”, That **Now** Just “Writes About” *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,  
and that is for sure.**

03. **Understanding (Transcending)** *“Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”* **As**  
**Now “God’s Life” Within “Your Life”, That Is, **As Now** “Your Life”**  
**Without “The Illness” of “Your Soul”, And Within “That”, Without**  
**“The Ignorance” of “Your Soul”, That Is, **As Next** “Your Life” Within**

**“God’s Life”, First, As “The Understanding” of “The Oneness” of God And “His Creation”, And Second, As “The Understanding” of “The Oneness” of God And “True Man”, and that is for sure.**

-----

**01. Joining As “One With” Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.) As Now “The Pearl of Wisdom”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. Oh God please come and let me step back and you step forward and write this chapter of *Bawa for Dummies*. Please you must come and write this. This is how Shaikh Muhiyaddeen's (Ral.) Wisdom Messages say that you have to step back and invite God to step forward and pray and that in doing that you have correctly done your duty.

**And By You Realizing,  
Without “The Slightest Doubt”,  
That “You Have Correctly Done Your Duty”,  
That “You Have Correctly Done Your Part”,  
That “You Have Correctly Prayed” To God,  
By “You Truly Stepping Back”,  
And By “You Truly Inviting God”  
To “Step Forward”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And Then By You  
“Being Truly Done With It”,  
And Then By You  
“Being Truly Done With”**

**“Your Prayer”  
To God,  
By You Now Letting  
“God Pray To God”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
“If You Are A Wise Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And “Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

Bawa. This is perfect because the mind is so worried that it won't pray correctly or it won't do the correct duty because it is working for wages to get into heaven. When I used to sit with Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), he would discourse for a while and then say now forget everything I told you. It wasn't something to keep or own. He said what had to hear the words heard the words and that was enough.

Bawa. So words that come in this way must be so amazing and again I direct you to read the Wisdom Messages.

<http://wisdommessageoftheday.homestead.com>

Even though hypocritically enough I am not telling anyone on the outside to read these messages. And this is a confession I'm making because, and that I justify because, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) also says, referring to his state:

**Who We Must Now “Truly Embrace”  
To “Our Innermost Heart”,  
Before We Can Explain It  
To “The Innermost Hearts” of Others,  
And Bring Them  
To Also Truly Accept It,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
To Also Truly Accept It  
From “The One”  
Now For Our Age, Now For All Life,  
Who Is Still Living In “The World” With You,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
From “The One”  
Now For Our Age, Now For All Life,  
Who Has Now Truly Become  
“The Place”  
Where Everyone Comes  
To “Greet God” And “Dwell In His Kingdom”,  
And “Give Up The Ghost”,  
Within God Within You,  
and that is for sure.**

Bawa. So Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is a place, not a "person". What is going on at this place, we know as Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), is very valuable real estate, because it is the intersection of God and Man. The potential to be this place exists in all of us, but Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is the only one who has sacrificed (ended) his life as a person to allow God's next step to appear:

That Is,  
Only **Leading You**  
To **“You”**  
As **Now** **“The Words of God”**,  
About **“What Next Needs”**  
To **“Be Understood”** By God,  
To **Move Forward** **“His Story”**,  
That Is, **“The Story of God”**,  
As **“The Story”** of **“The Oneness of God”**  
And **“The Creation of God”**,  
and that is for sure.

And Within **“That”**,  
And **Now**, To **Move Forward**  
**“The Story of Man-God/God-Man”**,  
As **Now** **“The Story”**  
of **“The Oneness of God And True Man”**,  
Now For Our **Age**,  
Now For All **Life**,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Only **Leading You**  
To **“You”**  
As **Now** **“The Words”**  
of **“The True Human Being”**,  
Now For Your **Age**, Now For Your **Life**,  
Who Is Still **Living In** **“The World”** **With You**,  
From **Whom** Now **“Everything of God”**  
Within **God** Within **You**,  
And **“Everything”** of **“The Beast”**,  
Now Within **“Your Mind”** Within **You**,

**Now Comes**  
**Into The World,**  
**For "The Final Judgment" of God,**  
**and that is for sure.**

**That Is,**  
**Only Leading You**  
**To "You"**  
**As Now Truly "The Place", Within You,**  
**Where Everyone Comes**  
**To "Greet God" And "Dwell In His Kingdom",**  
**And "Give Up The Ghost", Within You,**  
**and that is for sure.**

**That Is,**  
**To Willingly And Freely**  
*"Let Yourself" End In God,*  
**Within You,**  
**Disappearing Into**  
*"The Perfect Ending"*  
*of "Your Perfect Story",*  
**Within You,**  
**and that is for sure.**

**As "God Witnessing God"**  
**"Awakening To Himself" As "That",**  
**That Is,**  
**As "The Perfect Ending"**  
**To "Your Perfect Story",**  
**Within You,**  
**That Is,**  
**As "Your Understanding" of "Yourself",**  
**That Is,**  
**As "God's Understanding" of "His Creation",**

Within You,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Only **Leading** You  
To “You”  
As Now **In** Truth  
“The **Treasure** of **Grace**”  
Buried **Within** All “Religious Scriptures”,  
And **Now** Within  
“The Heart” **of** “The True Human Being”,  
Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,  
Who **Is Still Living In** “The World” **With** You,  
Who **We** Must Now “Truly Embrace”  
To “Our **Innermost** Heart”,  
Before **We** Can Explain It  
To “The **Innermost** Hearts” of **Others**,  
And Bring **Them**  
To **Also** Truly **Accept** It,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
To **Also** Truly **Accept** It  
From “**The One**”  
Now For Our Age, Now For All Life,  
Who **Is Still Living In** “The World” **With** You,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
From “**The One**”  
Now For Our Age, Now For All Life,  
Who **Has** Now Truly **Become**

**“The Place”**  
**Where Everyone Comes**  
**To “Greet God” And “Dwell In His Kingdom”,**  
**And “Give Up The Ghost”,**  
**Within God Within You,**  
**and that is for sure.**

### **Bawa. Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen's (Ral.) Wisdom Messages.**

Bawa. Each Wisdom Message is an amazing journey through the different rooms of wisdom that Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) has constructed, in his house of wisdom, which is a house that exist in our hearts.

Bawa. This is like the painting that Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) painted of the Inner Mosque.

Bawa. Philosophers have always tried to pry open the secrets of what Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen is addressing. The questions "Who am I? Who is God? Why did God create the world? Is God still involved with the world? Is the world coming to an end?" Philosophers seem to make these questions even more complex then they are, maybe to hide the fact that they don't really know what they are talking about, but they have a very complex lens that they're looking through to find the answer. But Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is extremely clear about these things.

Bawa. This is not to say that these are simple sayings and that it isn't difficult to understand, without giving of yourself, without surrendering yourself to what you are reading sincerely and patiently and also using every bit of your intelligence and other levels of consciousness which do start to come out if you are to understand what he is talking about.

Bawa. Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen looks at things from many, many different angles or facets and so you have to be flexible when reading his wisdom messages and

his other teachings which are all on a website he has been constructing for the last 30 years.

Bawa. In one of His latest letters, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) asks us to read that wisdom message with an open mind asking God to make it all so:

**Bawa. Please, Please, Please Read “[Wisdom Message 334](#)”, That Was Just Sent To You, With “**An Open Heart**” Asking God, **Before** You Read It, To “**Make It All So**”, Within God Within You, Holding **Back** Nothing of “**Your Current Life**” From God, Giving It All Back To Him As “**Your Debt of Birth**”, Allowing God To Transform It All Into “**The Understanding**” of “**His Trust Property**”, Which Is “**Your Soul**”, Which Is “**What God Gave To Your Life**”, When “**Your Life**” Came Into “**The Womb**” of “**Your Mother**”, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. I remember sitting at the fellowship with Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen, realizing that his explanations would help me see Bawa Muhaiyaddeen's (Ral.) teachings more clearly, tie them together, and expose new meanings within them. It is tempting to watch Bawa Muhaiyaddeen's (Ral.) videos and listen to his tapes and just keep imbibing them but eventually shouldn't that take you somewhere other than you just saying at the end,

***"Oh that was wonderful  
that was the best I've ever heard!"***

Bawa. All of which in truth is sort of like a dead end.

Bawa. It's pleasurable, and Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) says that religion is pleasure. But don't we want something more? When we first came to the Fellowship weren't we searching for something real? But unfortunately the mind brings everything down to its level so in spite of our best intentions we have fallen down, at least that's what happened to me.

Bawa. Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen's writings are very profuse, dense and and huge, large, lengthy. This might be off-putting to people who may think "this guy is manic". But if you consider the immensity of the topics he is addressing, any less would not be fitting of the magnificence of what he is showing us. His creative abilities mirror the love, the benevolence the immense giving, the Rahmat, the Mercy of the Universe in Him that is speaking. It is what he is in love with, what he is looking at, what he has found and is the common wealth that he has surrendered to and is willing to share, that is reflected in his writings.

Bawa. If you meet Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) you will find that in person he is larger than life also. One time we were speaking and after five hours he said,

*"I was **finished with you three hours ago**  
but **Bawa** wasn't."*

Bawa/ This reflects him, how Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) has merged with Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.). He does not do anything without doing it with Bawa. So we get the benefit of this union of of Bawa and Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (and God is most pleased with them both). We do not know how long Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) will be with us but he says things will change when he leaves the world. The window of opportunity to understand his teachings will shut. So I think we should take advantage of what God has provided for us at this time and from him learn to listen to what Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) has to say.

Bawa. Surat Nur which is about Prophet Noah (A.S.), reminds me of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.). Noah (A.S.) was not taken seriously as many of the prophets weren't and as Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) isn't. God is not depleted by people not taking His prophets and messengers seriously. And Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) is perfectly blissful in his surrender to Allah (Jal.) and just keeps going further into him, with what God is showing him, so for him he is not looking for a group of people to follow him or anything. But I wouldn't be so quick

to shrug him off, or what He says, without first tasting what's there with an open heart.

Bawa. As it says in the publication "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)" page 86:

*"My son! A gnani, a drunkard, and a crazy man may look the same to the world.*

*A gnani loses himself and talks only about God in a manner that may seem unintelligible to most. A drunkard stutters in his drunkenness about family and money matters. A crazy man raves about the past, mumbling over the things which made him crazy. Outwardly the clothes and behavior of all three are exactly the same, and the world classifies all three as crazy.*

*But if you understand with wisdom and analyze with diving analytic wisdom, you will realize the difference.*

*A gnani loses himself in God and speaks only of God. As soon as your wisdom realizes this, go to him and pay reverential homage, learn what can be learned, and receive from him whatever you can".*

Bawa. thank you oh God, no thank you oh God, what's next?

-----

**02. Knowing (Becoming) "[Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)" As Now "[Your Life](#)" Without "[You](#)", That Is, Without "[The Illness](#)" of "[Your Mind](#)", That Now Just "[Writes About](#)" [Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **So, My Dearest Loving Brothers and Sisters, Sons and Daughters, and Grand Children, First You Must Find And Join As "[One With](#)" Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh**

**Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, That Is, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, And Then Within, And Then You Must “Know Him”, That Is, And Then You Must “Become Him”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And Then You Must “Disappear Into Him” Within You, Becoming Him, As He “Became Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), That Is, With “Your Life”, Now “Living & Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Next Becoming “His Life”, Within God Within You, That Is, Next Becoming “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”, As He “Disappears Into God” Within Him Within You, Next Becoming “Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)”, Within Him Within God Within You, And As God Disappears Into You Within God, As Allahu, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As “Three Flames” Becoming “One God”, That Is, “God Is A Flame”, The “Guru Is A Flame”, And “The True Disciple” Is “A Flame”, With “Three Flames” Making “One God”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Truth As Bawa Teaches Us,**

*“When Two Become One  
That Is “The Triple Flame”.  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. All of Which Is Beautifully Explained By Bawa As “God’s Extraordinary Process”, That Is, As “The Process” of “The True Success” Happening In “Your Life”, That Is, of “The True Success” of “Your Life” of “God Reasoning Over Your Fate”, That Is, of God Awakening “Your Wisdom”, And of God “Liberating Your Soul”, And of God “Teaching Your Soul” About “What It Does Not Know” In “God’s First School” For “Your Soul”, That Is, In “God’s School of Contrast”, Which Is

“Your Impure Mind” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Becoming “Your Purified Mind” Within God Within You, Allowing “Your Soul” To Start To “Realize And Understand God”, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, All of Which Will “Naturally Occur” Within God Within You If “Your Now” Join In Partnership With God, As “One With” God, First On The Outside, And Then Within “To Let It Happen”, That Is, To Let God “Ripen His Sour Fruit”, On “His Tree”, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God” Living Both Beneath And On “His Tree”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which Is Explained By Bawa In “The Following Beautiful Short Discourse” By Bawa, “[Spiritual Discourse 07](#)”, From “[The On-line Site](#)” Called “[Spiritual Discourses](#)” of Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Within “[The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library](#)”, With “[The Following Short Title](#)”,

(Bawa. That Is, Within “[The First Library](#)” of “*[Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)*”, Also See “[The Second Library](#)” of “*[Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#)*”,

### “Short Title”

**If You Wish To Reach God  
You Need A Teacher, A True Gnana Guru,**

**A Qutb With The Qualities Of God;  
You Will Find All The Attributes Of God In This Teacher.  
When You Take Refuge In Such A Guru  
You Will See God”.**

**Click On The Following LINK To  
Go to “Expanded Title”**

**“Spiritual Discourse 07”,**

By His Holiness,  
**M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**

*"If you wish to reach God you need a teacher, a true Gnana Guru, a Qutb with the qualities of God; you will find all the attributes of God in this teacher. When you take refuge in such a Guru you will see God. You become the Guru, disappearing in Him while the Guru (becomes God), disappearing in God, (while God becomes the True Disciple disappearing In You). Three flames become One God. God is a flame, the Guru is a flame, the Disciple is a flame. As the two disappear in One, this is the Triple Flame. Children, please understand this Extraordinary Process".*

**03. Understanding (Transcending) “Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)” As Now “God’s Life” Within “Your Life”, That Is, As Now “Your Life” Without “The Illness” of “Your Soul”, And Within “That”, Without “The Ignorance” of “Your Soul”, That Is, As Next “Your Life” Within “God’s Life”, First, As “The Understanding” of “The Oneness” of God And “His Creation”, And Second, As “The Understanding” of “The Oneness” of God And “True Man”, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **For In Truth, My Dearest Loving Children, As Bawa Teaches Us, About “The Sound of God”, That In Truth,**

**“The Sound of God”**

*“The Sound of God”  
Is “The Sound”  
of “The One”  
Becoming “The Three”  
And of “The Three”  
Becoming “The One”,  
Three Times,*

if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,**  
**Within “The Three Worlds”,**  
**Within “The World Within The World”,**  
**Within “The World of Wisdom Within Wisdom”.**  
**And Within “The World of God Within God”,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. **Something “For You” To “Get God” To Get “Your Soul” To Think**  
**About “A Lot”, Yes?**

Bawa. **My Love You - *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may**  
**God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.**

**End of page**

April 23rd, 2013.

Bawa.  
Daily Love Letters  
To My Children.

From *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (Ral.)  
To All of “*The Children of Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen*” (Ral.),  
If You like, That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, and that is for sure.  
April 23rd, 2013

Topic of “The Day”:

Bawa. “A Copy” of “An Updated On-line Version” of Wisdom Message “338”, As Now About “You”, As Now “The One”, Within “The One”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That “Your Life” Can Only “Reach God”, As “Him Reaching Him”, That Is, As “God Reaching God”, That Is, As “God”, As Now “Your Soul” Reaching God, That Is, As “What Never Changes” Reaching “What Never Changes”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And That “Your Life” Can Only “Reach God”, In “This Way”, By “You” Now “Finding The ONE True Man Among The Creation of God”, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, As Bawa Teaches Us, In The Following “Excerpt” From An “Online Version” of “The Introduction” To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, “Shaikh & Disciple”, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, (Also See “The Published Version”), and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, By You, And Now, By Each of My Children, Without Exception, Now Finding (By Joining As One With), By Now Realizing (By Becoming), And By Now Understanding (By Transcending), Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Living Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**“Excerpt”,  
From “The Introduction”  
To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom,  
“Shaikh & Disciple”,  
By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*.**

*“At this point I realized that the most difficult task in life is to find a true man among the created beings.*

*To find a true human being, and to understand him, is very difficult indeed. Only after realizing the true man, and God within myself, could I perform true meditation. I had to understand the cage of this body.*

*Outer acts are not real. I had to find the place within to perform true meditation.”*

**“The End”  
of “This Excerpt”**

-----

**Bawa. That Is, By You, And Now, By Each of My Children, Without Exception, Now Finding (By Joining As One With), By Now Realizing (By Becoming), And By Now Understanding (By Transcending), Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Living Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Truth, As Bawa Teaches Us In “The Following Quotation” From “ The Published Book “The Fast of Ramadan”, Page 426,**

*“You must follow the Shaikh with imān and unwavering certainty.*

*Just as the flower and its fragrance exist as one, just as a fruit and its taste are one, just as the sun and its light are one, so must you unite with your Shaikh.*

*Just as water and milk merge as one, so must you merge, inner heart with inner heart.*

*If you have the imān and determination to stay united with the Shaikh, you will attain wellness and soul-liberation.*

*Arrogance and karma can be changed, Satan’s evil actions can be dispelled, and through the help you receive, you will attain the freedom to go anywhere.*

*Imbibing the wellness-medicine of the Shaikh, you can go anywhere.*

*This medicine cures illness and ends the karma of birth.*

*It will give you the unfathomable freedom of the soul.*

*You must know this medicine”.*

-----

**Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That “We Can Only Reach God”, As “Him Reaching Him”, That Is, As “God Reaching God”, That Is, As “God”, As Now “Our Soul” Reaching God, That**

Is, As **"What Never Changes" Reaching "What Never Changes"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And That **"God"**, Now As **"Our Soul"**, Can Only **"Reach "God"**, With **"Our Soul" Having Truly "Transcended" Everything Other Than "God"**, That Is, With **"Our Soul" Having Fully "Understood" Everything Other Than "God"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, With **"Our Soul" Having Fully "Understood" Everything Which Is "Always Changing"**, All of Which In Truth Is Now **"Your Current Life"**, And **"The Current Life" of All of My Children**, Without **Exception**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **Only Then**, Can **"He Reach Beyond Him"**, That Is, Can **"God Reach Beyond God"**, That Is, And **Only Then** Can **"God Transcend God"**, And **Become** What Has Been **Hidden Within God**, Which Is **"His Understanding of Him"**, That Is, Which Is **"Man-God/God-Man's Understanding of God"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **"You" Will Be "That"**, And **"We" Will Be Within "That"**, As **"One"**, if you like, and that is for sure. Amen)

(Also See **"God's Song"** of **"Grace, Wisdom, and Divine Knowledge [I'llm]**, Now **Being Sung** For You, By **"The Sacred Universal Traveler"** of God, **Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like**)

Bawa. That Is, **"If You Are A Wise Child"**, Now For Your Age, And **"Not Just A Foolish Child"**, Now For Your Age, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure)

-----

Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth “Your Life Story”, That Is, “Your History”, Is Now In Truth “The Life Story”, Is Now “The History”, of “The True Human Being” That God Has Given To You, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of “The True Human Being” That God Has Given To You, And Given To All of My Children, Without Exception, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is Just Waiting “To Happen”, Within God Within You, That Is, Is Just Waiting For You To “Put Down” Your Own “Personal Story”, That Is, Your Own “Personal History” of “Separation & Differences”, for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Is Just Waiting For You To “Put Down” Your Own “Personal History” of “Arrogance, Karma, And Illusion”, And of “Race, Religion, And Blood Ties”, All of Which In Truth Is Only Truly Happening Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, By You Getting God, First On “The Outside” of You, And Then Within You, To “Pick Up” God, Within You.

Bawa. That Is, By You Getting God, To “Pick Up” God, Within You, First On “The Outside” of You, And Then Within You, That Is, To “Pick Up” God, Within You, First As God As “Your Awakened Wisdom”, First On “The Outside” of You, And Then Within You, That Is, First As “Your True Shaikh” Still Living With You In “The World”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Then As God As “Your Liberated Soul Life” Within You, That Is, As God As “God’s Universal Story” Within God Within You, That Is, As “God’s Universal History”, of “Oneness & Unity”, And of “Justice & Truth”, And of “Compassion & Unity”, Within God Within You, And Now of God’s “Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge (’Ilm)”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, First As God As “Your Shaikh” On “The Outside” of You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, And Then Within You, That Is, And Then As “God” Within “Your Shaikh”, As “Your Liberated Soul!” In Search of “The Nur”, of “The Light” of “Your Wisdom”, As Bawa Teaches Us (See The Published Book “My Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages”), and that is for sure.

**Bawa. For In Truth,**

*“if you die within “The Shaikh”, then moment by moment “The Shaikh” will lift you and carry you.*

*To do this, “The Shaikh” must have “The Name of God” within “Him”, within “His Breath” and “His Words”.*

*And what should you have?*

*Your life, your qualities, your writings, your breath, your speech, “Your Entire History” must be “The History” of “The Shaikh” (Happening, and that is for sure).*

(Bawa. That Is, “Your Entire History” Must Be “The History” of “The Shaikh” Happening, That Is, Must Be “The Story” of “The Shaikh” Happening, First Within You, And Then, And Only Then, On “The Outside” of You, That Is, Must Be “The Story” of God “Now Happening”, First As “The Shaikh”, Within God Within You, That Is, First As “God Living Within You”, And Then, And Only Then, As “You Living Within God”, Within “God Living Within You”, That Is, Within “Man-God/God Man”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure).

*"My children, **at all moments** you have **"To Realize"** what **"God Is"**, what **"The Shaikh"** is, what **"you are"**, **how to establish** **"That Connection"**, and **how to unfold** **"That History"**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us,** and that is for sure.

-----

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "God Will Never Forget You", As Bawa Teaches Us (See The Published Book "Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages"), That In Truth,**

*He is your Father. He is the One who gave you life, the One who protects you, the One who nourishes you, and the One who saves you in times of danger.*

*Whenever you say, "My God," He comes to help you immediately.*

*He alone has the love which never forgets you.*

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "God Will Never Forget You, But That In Truth "The Creation of God", Now Living Within God Within You, "Will Always Forget You", and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And In Truth Now You, And Now All of My Children, Without Exception, All Now Living "As People" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, But In Truth All Now Really Living As "The Mind" of Man Within You, "Will Always Forget You", For In Truth,**

***"If you lovingly give milk to a cat, it closes its eyes and stealthily drinks.***

***But if you love God, He will open His eyes, look at you, and embrace you with love.***

***He will open His heart and His eyes and embrace you.***

***He will not look at the milk (at your "blood" life). He will look at your love (at your "soul" life).***

***He is the one Treasure alone worth loving", if you like,***

**Bawa. That is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "There Is No Difference Between Men and Birds", That "There Is Really No Difference At All", As Bawa Teaches Us, "See "Bawa Children Stories", "Birds Along The Nile", That in Truth, if you like,**

***They both have two legs, two eyes, and two ears, even though the bird's ears are only little holes. The bird has a beak and man has a nose.***

***Once he is stripped of all his outer distinctions, he has lost his value, and the foxes, jackals, lions, tigers, worms, insects, and beetles will be waiting to devour him.***

***The crane's feathers are beautiful, but this beauty is of no use. Man is in the same state. Like a bird without feathers, he is of no use when all his outer trappings are taken away.***

*Yet he holds on tightly to these things so people will be impressed by him. He is praised or blamed for the way he looks. But this kind of beauty is useless, for eventually, he is left naked in the grave.*

**Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth “This Is A Wonder And A Beauty Within Man”, That In Truth “There Is A Man Within Man”, And Within “That Inner Man” Is “A Truth”,**

*Within that truth is a light, within that light is a brilliance, and within that brilliant light is the resplendence of wisdom and divine knowledge, or 'ilm. Within that 'ilm is another 'ilm, and within that inner 'ilm is the Rabb, the Lord God. And ultimately within God is a plenitude which is His justice.*

***That is the great wonder within man.***

**Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth “This Man Within Man”, “This Truth” Within “That Inner Man”, Is “The Greatest, Most Amazing Beauty” In “The Whole World”.**

*It is the greatest wonder in the kingdom of the soul, the kingdom of the world, and the kingdom of the hereafter. It is the greatest wonder in the eighteen thousand universes.*

***Except for the wonder of Allah, which is within this wonder, there is no other beauty, taste, or joy.***

***For man's life, for his wisdom, for his qualities and actions, for his patience, inner patience, contentment, and surrender, for his love, his prayer, his worship, and his devotion - this is the most amazing and most beautiful treasure, if you like, and that is for sure.***

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, **Now For Your Age**, **And “Not Just A Foolish Child”**, **Now For Your Age**, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth “The Secret” of “The Man Within Man” Is “The Real Wonder” of “Your Life”**.

*It is a beautiful, **exalted wonder** which you and I **must try to know** and understand **and follow**.*

***My grandchildren, my daughters and sons, my brothers and sisters, you must search** for God's beautiful **qualities** and His **divine knowledge**, or **’ilm**.*

***You must know this wonder of your life with absolute certitude**.*

***My love you. May God help you.***

Bawa. That Is, **About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned How To “Pray and Meditate” In “The World”, That Is, By You Not “Praying To God”, Or “Meditating On God”, Because “You Desire Something”, Like “Heaven Or Praise”, That Is, By You Not “Praying To God”, Or “Meditating On God”, In Order To Get Something From God, That Is, By You Not “Praying To God”, Or “Meditating On God”, As If Somehow “You Exist” As “Separate From” God Within You, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. But Rather, **As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned How To Get “God To Pray To God”, And How To Get “God To Meditate On God”, For The Benefit of “Everyone & Everything Else”, That Is, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Not For Any “Personal Benefit” of “You and Yours”, As They Say, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. But Rather, As Now **“The One”** Who Has **Truly Learned** How To Get **“God To Pray To God”**, And How To Get **“God To Meditate On God”**, By **“Dedicating Yourself & Surrendering Yourself” Completely** To God, That Is, By **“Dedicating Your Life” Completely** To God, And By **“Dedicating Everything”** That Has **Now Grown Within “Your Life”** To God, **Completely** To God, **First On “The Outside”** of You, And **Then** Within **“Your Life”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **So God Can Now Start To** Move Forward **“His Story”**, Within God Within You, That Is, **So God Can Now Start To** Move Forward **“The Story”** of **“The Oneness of God & True Man”**, Within God Within You, While **Both “You And God” Still Can, if you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, **Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”**, **Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **About “You” As Now “The One”** Who Has **Truly Learned “The True Nature”** of **“Your Mind” Without “God”**, That Is, of **“Your Mind”** Now Living Without **“Awakened Wisdom”** Within **“Your Life”**, Which Is To **“Bring Into Your Life”** All **“The Wrong Thoughts & Idea”** Which Can **Only Be “Checked and Controlled”** By **“The Wisdom”**, **Just Waiting To Dawn** Within **“Your Life”**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, All of Which **Can Only Be “Checked and Controlled”** By **“The Wisdom”** For **“Your Life”**, **Just Waiting To Dawn Within “Your Life”**, As **“God’s Life” Within** God Within You, Within **“Your Life” Within “Your Mind”** Within You, That Is, As **“The God Awakened Wisdom-Mind Relationship”** Created By God Within **“Your Life”**, **Just Waiting “To Happen”**, **Within God Within “Your Life”**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, About **“The One”** Who Has **Truly Learned** **“The True Nature”** of **“Your Mind”** **Without** **“God”**, That Is, of **“Your Mind”** Now Living **Without** **“Awakened Wisdom”** Within **“Your Life”**, All of Which Can Only Be **“Checked and Controlled”** By **“God”** Within **“Your Life”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, All of Which Can **Only Be** **“Checked and Controlled”** By **“God”**, That Is, By **“Your Mind”** & **“God”** Now **Joined Together** **“As One”**, That Is, As **“Two Lives Now Living As One Life”**, **First On The Outside, And Then Within**, That Is, As **“The Divine Consciousness”** of God, **Now For Your Age, Now For All Life**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As Now** **“The Divine Consciousness”** of God, **Now For Your Age, Now For All Life**, That Is **Just Waiting To Dawn** Within **“Your Life”**, As **“God’s Life”**, Within **“God”** Within You, **Within** **“Your Life”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, **if you like**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All of Which In Truth **God Has Hidden** Within **“The Elemental Consciousness”** of **“Your Current Life”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, All of Which In Truth **Has Now Fully Manifested** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, As **“Your Mind”** Now Living **Without** **“God”**, That Is, As **“Your Mind”** Now Living **Without** **“Awakened Wisdom”** Within **“Your Life”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **But In Truth, As Such, Is Just Leading** **“Your Life”** **Completely Astray**, That Is, Is **Just Leading** **“Your Life”** To **“An Eternal Elemental Life”**, Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, As **Eternally** **“Separate From”** God **Within** You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, About **“The One”** In Whom **“This Divine Consciousness”** of God **Has Now Truly Dawned** Within **“Your Life”**, That Is, As **“God’s Life”**, Within **God** Within You, **Within** **“Your Life”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, That Is, As **“Your Mind”** **As Now** **“One With”** God Within You, That Is, As

**“Your Mind” As Now “One With” All “The Wisdoms” For “Your Life”, All Happening Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And As Such, As Now “The One” Who Can Truly Show “Love and Comfort”, That Is, “Oneness & Compassion”, To Both “His Mind”, And To “Your Mind”, That Is, To “The Mind” of All of “Bawa’s Children”, That Is, To All of “God’s Children”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Can Truly Show “Love and Comfort”, That Is, “Oneness & Compassion”, To All of “God’s Children”, Who In Truth Have Now Become “His Children”, That Is, Who In Truth Have Now Become “The Children” of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, About “The One” Who In Truth Is Now Truly Capable of Teaching “His Mind”, And of Teaching “All Other Minds”, if you like, About “What It Needs To Know” In Order To Bring It To “A State of Peace”, if you like, Which In Truth is Now Learning “How Not To Be There, As If Somehow You Are “Separate From” God Within You, So God Can Be There, As “One With” You”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Can Truly Heal “His Mind”, And Truly Heal “All Other Minds”, if you like, of All “The Difficulties” Arising From “The Joys And Sorrows”, And “The Thoughts and Intentions” of “The Mind”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, About “The One” Who Can Now “Correctly Use” The “Inherent Wisdom-Mind Relationship” That God Has Placed Within Man, That Is Just Waiting To Dawn Within “Your Life”, And To Dawn Within “The Life” of All of “His Children”, Without Exception, if you like, In Order To**

Liberate “Your Soul” From “Your Mind” Without God, Transforming “Your Mind” Without God Into “Your Mind” As “One With” God, That Is, Transforming “Your Mind” Into “The School of Contrast” For “Your Soul”, and that is for sure.

**Bawa.** That Is, Transforming “Your Mind” Into “The School of Contrast” For “Your Soul”, Allowing “The Divine Analytic Wisdom” For “Your Life” To Teach “Your Soul” About “What It Does Not Know”, And Then Take “Your Soul” To “The Nur”, That Is, To “The Light” of “The Divine Luminous Consciousness” For “Your Life”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And Then Take “Your Soul” To “The Light” of “The Divine Luminous Consciousness” For “Your Life”, if you like, Who Then Gives “Your Soul” Its “Plenitude & Sound”, Allowing “Your Soul” To “Catch God”, That Is, Allowing “Your Soul” To Speak Directly To God, And Then To Realize God, In “Your Lifetime”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Bawa Teaches Us In The Beautiful Short Discourse “The Journey of The Soul”, That *Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)* Gave To “His Children” On April, 22, 1983. And That “We” Are Now Giving To “Our Children” Today, On March 22, 2013, Almost “30 Years Later”, and that is for sure.

**Bawa.** That Is, That “We” Are Now Giving To “Our Children” Today, Almost “30 Years Later”, if you like, But Now As “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, and “The Song” (See “God’s Song” of “*Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)*”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Now Living As “One With” You, And As “One With” All of My Children, Without Exception, Who In Truth Are Now “His Children”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Such, As Now “**The One**” Who Will “**Never Suffer**” From “**The Disturbances**” of “**His Mind**”, Or From “**The Disturbances**” Any “**Other Minds**”, Or **Suffer** From Many of “**The Common Physical Illnesses**”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “**If You Are A Wise Child**”, Now For Your Age, And “**Not Just A Foolish Child**”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **About** “**You**” As Now “**The One**” Who Has Truly Learned How To Live Correctly In “**The World**”, By Treating “**All Other Lives**” As “**Your Own Life**”, And **Living Within** “**The Resonance of God’s Compassion**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And **Living Within** “**The Resonance of God’s Compassion**”, That Is, Within “**The Resonance**” of “**Allah Muhammad**”, That Is, Within “**Your Dearest Loving Grand Mother Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.)**”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And **Living Within** “**The Resonance**” of “**Allah Muhammad**”, That Is, Within “**Your Dearest Loving Grand Mother, Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.)**”, if you like, As Now “**The Resonance**” of “**Allah Muhaiyaddeen**”, That Is, As Now “**Your Dearest Loving Father, Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Within “**That**”, That Is, Within “**The Resonance**” of “**Allah Muhaiyaddeen**”, That Is, Within “**Your Dearest Loving Father, Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**”, As Now “**The Resonance**” of “**The Final Truth**”, As Now “**Our Dearest Loving Grand Son Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now “Our Dearest Loving Grand Son *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*”, Now Living Within “Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “*We Are Well Pleased*””, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Living In “The World” Within Whom “Wisdom Has Dawned”, And Within Whom “You Will Know Yourself”, if you like, That Is, Within Whom “You Will Know Yourself” As “God Living Within You”, And “You Living Within God”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Within Whom “You Will Know Yourself” As “God Living Within You”, As Now “The Resonance” of “Allah Muhaiyaddeen”, That Is, As Now “Your Dearest Loving Father, *Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now “You Living Within God”, As Now “The Resonance” of “The Final Truth”, That Is, As Now “Our Dearest Loving Grand Son *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*”, Now Living Within “Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “*We Are Well Pleased*””, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As *Bawa Teaches Us*, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned How To “Live In The World” By Getting God, Now In “The Station” of “Your Awakened Wisdom”, Within “Your Purified Heart”, Within God Within You, To “Carry You Again”, But This Time To “Carry You”, Not As “Your Soul” Awakened In “The Original World” of Souls, But In “Ignorance of Itself”, But Rather, Now

As “The Understanding” of “Your Liberated Soul” of “Itself”, That Is, As Now “The Understanding” of “The Creation of God”, Awakening Within “The Re-opened World” of Souls, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Allowing “Your Liberated Soul” To Disappear Into “The Station” of “God”, Within God Within You, By Revealing You As Now “The Understanding” of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, Allowing God To Merge With “Your Liberated Soul”, Forming “The Station” of “God”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Then Allowing God, Next Merged With “Your Liberated Soul”, As “The Station” of “God”, Within God Within You, To Next “Carry You”, For “The Last Time”, That Is, To Next “Carry You”, For “The Last Time”, As “The Understanding of God” of Himself, That Is, As “The Understanding” of “The Creation” of “Man-God/God-Man”, Awakening Within “The Kingdom of God”, Allowing God, Next As “The Station” of “God”, Within God Within You, To Disappear Into “The Station” of “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Revealing You As Next “The Understanding of God”, Within “The Kingdom of God”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, And “You” Will Be “That”, And “We” Will Be Within “That”, As “One”, and that is for sure.

That Is,  
And You Will Be “That”,  
And We Will Be Within “That”,  
As One,  
and that is for sure.

One Within “The Other” As One,  
One Revealing “The Other” Within It,

One Disappearing Within “The One” Being Revealed,  
Only To Be Revealed Again, By “The Other”,  
As It “Returns The Favor”,  
Revealing And Disappearing  
Within “The One” Within it,  
and that is for sure.

But This Time “A 1000 Fold”,  
As “The 1000 Generosities of God”,  
For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”,  
Within “The 18,000 Universes”,  
Within Man And Within God,  
And  
Within God And Within Man,  
and that is for sure.

So In The End,  
“There Is No Child Left Behind”,  
So In The End,  
“There Is Nothing  
Still Separating You From You”,  
Amen.

That Would “Be Good”,  
That Would Now Be  
“A Very Good Thing”  
To Now Do,  
While “God & You” Still Can,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,

As Now “*The Alif & The Lam*”,  
Becoming “*One*”,  
As Now “*The Arsh & The Kurs*”,  
Becoming “*One*”,  
As Now “*The Resplendence*  
And “*The Light*”  
Becoming “*One*”,  
While “*YOU*”  
(The Big “*You*”)  
Still Can,  
if *you* like,  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “*If You Are A Wise Child*”, Now For Your Age, And “*Not Just A Foolish Child*”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, As Now “*The One*” Who Has Truly Learned How To “*Live In The World*” Without “*Cheating God*”, That Is, Who Has Truly Learned How “*Not To Be There*, As Separate From God, So God Can Be There, As One With You”, if *you* like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, How To “*Live In The World*” Without Giving Up “*The Trust Property*”, Which Is “Your Soul”, That God Gave To Each of “*His Children*” When God Sent Each of “*His Children*” To “*The Earth World*”, From “*The World of Souls*”, In Order For You To “Understand The Creation” of God, if *you* like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “*If You Are A Wise Child*”, Now For Your Age, And “*Not Just A Foolish Child*”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Having Understood “The Earth World”, While Both “God and You” Still Can, That Is, While Both “Your Soul and You” Still Can, That Is, Before “You Die To The Flesh”, As They Say, in “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God, For You To Then Return “This Trust Property” To God, In “Its Original Condition”, So God Can “Carry You Again”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But This Time With God Carrying You As “The Understanding” of “Who Your Not”, But This Time With God Carrying You As “The Understanding” of “The Creation of God”, But This Time With God Carrying You As “The Understanding” of “Everything” That “God Has Now Discarded”, As Part of God Become “God Within You”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But This Time With “God Carrying You” Into “The Kingdom of God”, if you like, Where “God Will Merge With You”, And Where God Will Then Give You “The Understanding” of “Who You Are”, Which Is “The Understanding” of God, Which Is “The Understanding” of “The One”, of Allah, As Next “The Understanding” of Allah, And “You” Will Be “That”, And “We” Will Be Within “That”, As “One”, and that is for sure. Amen.

### Note To Reader

(Bawa. Please Click On “The Following Link”, “God's Song”, To Read “The Latest Version” of “God's Song”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “The Song” of “God's Grace, Wisdom, and Illm (Divine Knowledge)”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “The Grace” of “The Sacred Universal Traveler” of God, Who Contains “Good Remedy” For “Further Progress”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Bawa Teaches Us, And That God Is “Now Singing” For You, if you like, and that is for sure)

(Bawa. That Is, Until “You Too” Become “His Song”, That Is, Until “You Too” Become “His Grace”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, For “The

**Universal Benefit**” of All of **“The Creation of God”**, Within God Within You, Not For **“Any Personal Benefit”** of **“You and Yours”**, As They Say, and that is for sure)

(Bawa. That Is, **“The Song”** That God Is **“Now Singing”** For You, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, As Now **“The Life and Teaching”**, And **“The Heart”** of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom **“We Are Well Pleased”**, if you like, and that is for sure)

(Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure)

End of  
**Note To Reader**

Bawa. That Is, As Now **“The One”** Who Can **“Truly Give Salaams”** To Each of **“God’s Children”** Now Living In **“The World”**, **Transforming “The Enemy”** of **“Your Soul”** Within **“Each”** of You Into **“The Guru of God”** Within **“All”** of You, That Is, Into **“The Guru”** of **“All Souls”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **Allowing “Each”** of You To Hear **“The Voice”** of **“The One”** Who Is **“The Lord of Everything”**, As God **“Speaks”** To **“Your Soul”**, **Allowing “The Heart”** of **“Each”** of You To Flourish With **“The Joy”** of Knowing (of **Becoming**) **“The Sound”** of God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Then **Allowing “The One”** of You To See **“Your Heart”** Open To **God**, And Hear **“The Worship”** of **“That One”** Who Is **Allah**, **By Everyone and**

Everything Now **“Living And Thriving”** Within **“Your Heart”**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now **“The One”** Who Truly Understands In Truth **“Who You Are”**, Which Is **“God Within You”**, And **“Where You Are”**, Which Is Within **“God Within You”**, And **“What Is Truly Happening”** In **“Your Life”**, Which In Truth Is **“God Happening”**, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Which In Truth Is **“God Happening”**, Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is **“God Witnesses God Awakening”** To Himself, First Within God Within You, And Then Within **“Man-God/God-Man”**, Within God Within You, First As **“The Understanding”** of **“The Creation of God**, Within God Within You, And Within **“That”** Understanding, As **“The Understanding”** of God, Within **“Man-God/God-Man”**, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now **“The One”** Who Has Truly Become **“Allah Speaking”** To You, And To All of My Children, Without Exception, **“Constantly From Within”** **“Your Heart”**, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now **“The One”** Who Has Truly Become **How You**, And How All of My Children, Without Exception, Can Now **“Listen To Allah Speaking”** To You Constantly From Within **“Your Heart”**, That Is, Can Now **“Hear God’s**

Most Subtle Speech”, That Is, Can Now “Hear The Resonance of Allah”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Become How You, And How All of My Children, Without Exception, Can Now “Know And Analyze God”, “Constantly From Within “Your Heart”, That Is, Can Now “Know And Analyze” God’s Feeling, God’s Justice, God’s Equality, And God’s Peacefulness, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Become How You, And How All of My Children, Without Exception, Can Now “Concentrate And Focus” With “Your Wisdom”, “Constantly From Within “Our Heart”, That Is, Can Now “Understand (Transcend) God’s Speech”, And Then “Know (Become) God’s Qualities”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Truly Understands That In Truth “You Have Two Fathers”, That Is, The Father of “Your Body”, Which Is “Your Mind” Within You, and The Father of “Your Soul”, Which Is “Your Wisdom” Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, First You Have The Father of “Your Body”, That Is, “The Father” of What In Truth Is “Always Changing” Within You, Which In Truth, As The Father of “Your Body”, Is “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Second, You Have The Father of “Your Soul”, That Is, “The Father” of What In Truth, Like God Within You, “Never Changes” Within You, Which In Truth, As “The Father” of “Your Soul”, Is “The Shaikh of

Wisdom” Within You, That Is, Which In Truth Is “The Teacher” of “Your Soul” Within You, That Is, As “The Guru of God”, Within God Within You, As Bawa Calls It, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As “The Father” of “Your Soul” Within You, That Is, As “The Shaikh of Wisdom” Within You, That Is, As “The Teacher” of “Your Soul” Within You, As “The Guru of God”, Within God Within You, Who Will Reveal To “Your Soul” Within You, The True Exaltedness of “Your Life”, As “The Hayat Muhammad”, That Is, As “The Pure Life”, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Such, For “Your Life”, Who Will Reveal To “Your Soul” Within You, The True Exaltedness of “Your Wisdom/Consciousness”, As “The Divine Consciousness”, Within God Within You, That Is, As “The Divine Analytic Wisdom” For “Your Life”, That Is, As “The Wisdom That Correctly Explains” For “Your Life”, That Is, As “The Grace Awakened Wisdom” For “Your Life”, That Is, As “The Awakened Wisdom” Surrounding “Your Soul” For “Your Life”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And This Is Why Bawa Told Us, One Day “In The Room”,

*“I Have Not Come For You,  
I Have Come For “Your Soul”,”*  
and that is for sure.

*“I Have Come To Awaken  
The Wisdom Surrounding “Your Soul”,”*  
and that is for sure.

*“So The Wisdom Surrounding “Your Soul”  
Can Do Battle With “The Enemy” of “Your Soul”,  
Which Is Now “You”,”*

if **you** like,  
and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But if **you don't** like, Then **“The Father”** of **“Your Body”** Within You, Which In Truth Is **“Your Mind”** Within You, **Will Just Continue To Reveal To “Your Body”** Within You, **The False Exaltedness of “Your Life”**, **As “The Individual Person”**, Now Living **A Life of “Separation and Differences”**, On **“The Illusory Outside”** of You, That Is, **As In Truth “The Impure Life”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **And if you don't** like, Then **“The Father”** of **“Your Body”**, Which In Truth Is **“Your Mind”** Within You, **Will Just Continue To Reveal To “Your Body”** Within You, **The False Exaltedness of “Your Wisdom/Consciousness”**, That Is, of **“Your Elemental Consciousness”** of **“I and You”, of “Mine and Yours”, And of “Arrogance”** For **“Your Life”**, That Is, **As “The Consciousness That Deceives”** For **“Your Life”**, That Is, **As “The Elemental Consciousness”** Hiding **“The Divine Consciousness”** For **“Your Life”**, That Is, Hiding **“The Sleeping Wisdom”** Surrounding **“Your Soul”** For **“Your Life”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But if **you do** like, Then **“The Father”** of **“Your Soul”** Within You, Who Is **“The Shaikh of Wisdom”** Within You, **Will Reveal To Both “Your Body”** And To **“Your Soul”** Within You **The True Exaltedness of “Your Life”**, And **The True Exaltedness of “Your Wisdom/Consciousness”**, **By Nourishing Both “Your Body” And “Your Soul” Appropriately**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And if **you do** like, Then **“The Father”** of **“Your Soul”** Within You, Who Is **“The Shaikh of Wisdom”** Within You, Will Reveal **The True**

Exaltedness of “**Your Life**”, And of “**Your Wisdom/Consciousness**”, To Both “**Your Body**” And To “**Your Soul**” Within You, By Showing Them Both “**The True Path**” For Each, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By Showing Them Both “**How To Establish**” A Direct Connection With “**The Father**” To “**All Wisdom/Consciousness**”, That Is, By Revealing To Both “**The Kingdom**” of “**Your True Father**”, Enabling Both To Receive “**The Wealth**” of “**That Kingdom**”, As “**The Wealth**” of “**The Three Worlds**” of God, if **you** like, and that is for sure

Bawa. That Is, “**If You Are A Wise Child**”, Now For Your Age, And “**Not Just A Foolish Child**”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now “**The One**” Who Truly Understands “**The Exalted And Eternal Life For Man**”, That In Truth,

*“In every second,  
we must have the intention of worshiping God,  
Every word we speak must be His word,  
And every thought must be His thought”,  
and that is for sure.*

Bawa. And As Now “**The One**” Who Truly Understands “**The True Nature**” of “**Your Karmic Sins**”, That Is, of “**Your Debt of Birth**” That Is Just Waiting For You, And For All of My Children, In “**Your Grave**”, That Is, When “**You Die To The Flesh**”, As They Say, In “**Your Current State**” of “**Illusory Separation**” From God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Truth,

*“A word can be a fault,*

but a thought *can be a sin*,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,**

*“If we think **without using** our **wisdom**,  
if we are angry **towards someone**,  
or if we hold **other such deliberate evil thoughts**,  
that is **a karmic sin**,  
and that is for sure.*

*“Man must **understand this**  
with **wisdom**,  
and **know this**  
within **himself**. Āmīn”.*

**Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Become “The Unity” Found Naturally Within “All of God’s Creation”, That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Become “The Natural Unity” Within All True Life, Which In Truth Is Now “The True Islam” of All Life, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Become “The Muhammad” of “The Nine Meanings”, Within God Within You, if you like, All of Which In Truth God Personally Gave To You, And Gave To Each of My Children, Without Exception, In “The World of Souls”, That Is, Before You Came To “This Earth World”, Where In Truth, As Bawa Teaches Us,**

*“You **Forgot God**,  
and Fell Into **Many A Trap**”,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. And Where Now, As A Result of You “Having Forgotten God”, And of You “Having Fallen” Into “Many A Trap”,**

*“You Do Not Know  
To Seek Yourself  
Within Yourself,  
**Although**  
God Exists Within You”,  
and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Become “The State” of “A True Man”, That Is, of “A True Human Being”, That Is, of “The True Gnana Guru”, That Is, of “The Guru of God”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, As Now In Truth “The True Form” of Adam, if you like, All of Which Naturally Occurs Within Man When “Wisdom Resplends”, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Again “The Ahmad Muhammad”, if you like, That Is, As Again “The Heart” of Muhammad, if you like, That Is, As Again “The 51 Letters” of Adam, But Now With “An Understanding” of “Adam’s Fall”, if you like, So Adam Will “Never Fall” Again, But Now With “The Eye of Wisdom” Permanently Open, if you like, So “The Satan” Can Not Approach Adam (A.S.) And “Spit On Him”, All of Which Naturally Occurs Within Man When “Wisdom Resplends”, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Recognized, That Is, Who Has Truly Realized (Become), “The Light of God” Within “The Body of**

**Truth**”, Within **“The Heart”** of **“The One”** Who Will Truly **“Let Himself” End In God**, **Now For Your Age**, **Now For All Life**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **Within** **“That”**, **As Now** **“The One” Who Has Truly Understood** (Transcended), **“The Light of God” Within “The Body of Truth”**, Within **“The Heart”** of **“The One”** Who Will Truly **“Let Himself” End In God**, **Now For Your Age**, **Now For All Life**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **As Such**, **As Now** **“The One”** Within **“You”**, And Within **Each of My Children**, Without **Exception**, Who **Has Now Become** **“The Hereafter**, **HERE** and **THERE**, **Now For Your Age**, **Now For All Life**, if **you** like, That Is, Who **Has Now Become** **“The Resplendent Rahmat”** of **Allah**, That Is, **As Now** **“The One”** Who **Has Now Become** **“The Ruler Over** **HERE** and **THERE”**, **Now For Your Age**, **Now For All Life**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **As Such**, **As Now** **“The One”** Within **“You”**, And Within **Each of My Children**, Without **Exception**, if **you** like, Who **Will Never Leave** **HERE**, That Is, Who **Will Never Go Away** From **HERE**, Who In Truth **Has Now Become** **“The Hereafter** **HERE”**, Until 2086, And **Then Will Become** **“The Hereafter** **THERE”**, After 2086, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And **“You Will Be That”**, Next, if **you** like, **If Not** Then **“You Will Be** Within **That”**, Next, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, And **“You Will Be That”**, Next, if **you** like, That Is, **“You Will Be** **“The Hereafter** **HERE”**, Until 2086, if **you** like, **For The Benefit** of All of **“Your Brothers** and **Sisters”**, **As** **“This Child”** Is **Now Truly** Experiencing **“His Life”**, And **“You Will Be** **“The Hereafter** **THERE”**, After 2086, if **you** like, **For The Benefit** of All of **“The Creation of God”**, **Within** God Within You, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As **Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And If Not, That Is, “If You Don’t Like”, Then “You Will Leave HERE”, Before 2086, That Is, “You Will Die”, Before 2086, When “Your Current Elemental Body” of “Darkness and Evil” Has Reached Its Limit, That Is, At Your Allotted Time, And You Will Then Become A Part of “The Creations of God” That Then Goes To “The Hereafter THERE”, After 2086, For “Its Judgment”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, And You Will Then Become A Part of “The Creations of God” That Then Goes To “The Hereafter THERE”, After 2086, For “Its Judgment”, Not As Punishment, But Rather, Because You Would Not Accept “Your Judgment” HERE & NOW, That Is, Because You Would Not “Willingly and Freely” Let Yourself “End In God” HERE & NOW, Disappearing Into “The Perfect Ending” of “God’s Perfect Story” HERE & NOW, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are Not A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, But Rather “You Are Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As **Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “The One” Who Truly Understands “The One True Treasure of Allah”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, That Is, Who Truly Understands “The One True Wealth of Allah”, As “The Wealth” of “The Three Worlds” of Allah, That Is, As “The Wealth” of Allah In The “Beginningless Beginning, In The “Time of Creation”, And Now, In The Time of “The Hereafter”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As “The Wealth” of “The Three Worlds” of “Anathi, Awwal, And Akhirah” of Allah, As Bawa Describes In The Beautiful Talk Given By**

**Bawa, Now Contained In “The Published On-line Pamphlet, Called, “Why We Recite the Maulids”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As “The Wealth” of “The Three Worlds” of “Anathi, Awwal, And Akhirah” of Allah, That Is, As “The Un-manifested” World of Allah Known As “Anathi”, In The “Beginningless Beginning, And As “The First Manifested” World of Allah, Known As “The Dunya”, Or “The Earth World”, Or “The Mind of Man”, As Bawa Calls It, In The “Time of Creation”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Now, In Your Age, Now For All Life, In “This Final Age of Man”, From 1886 To 2086, As Now “The Last Manifested” World of Allah, Known As “Akhirah”, Or “The Hereafter”, Or “The Hereafter, HERE and THERE”, As Bawa Calls It, As Now, In The Time of “The Hereafter”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now The Time of “The Resplendent Rahmah” of Allah, That Is, As Now The Time of “The Ruler Over HERE and THERE”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Bawa Calls It In The Beautiful “Kalimah Song”, “A Song” That Bawa Sang To His Children On April 26, 1972, That Is, On “The One Good Day” In “A 100 Years”, As Bawa Called “That Day”, At That Time, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Truly Understands “The One True Treasure of Allah”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, That Is, Who Truly Understands “The One True Wealth of Allah”, Known As Muhammad (Sal.), In The Islamic Tradition, if you like, That Is, As Now “The Inner Meaning” of Both “True Man” And of “Perfected True Man”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, Now Living Both In “The World” And In “The Hereafter”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, In Both “The Dunya” And “Akhirah”, That Is, Both Within “The Mind” of Man”, And In Truth, Within “The Story of**

**God**, Within God Within You, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, For “This Final Age of Man” From 1886 To 2086, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As “The Inner Meaning” of “True Man”, Living Again In “The World”, if you like, That Is, In “The Dunya”, As “The First Manifestation” of Allah, For “The First Part” of “The Final Age of Man”, From 1886 To 1986, As Our Dearest Loving Father Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Within “That”, As “The Inner Meaning” of “Perfectd True Man”, Now Living In Both, In Both “The World” And In “The Hereafter”, That Is, In Both “The Dunya” And In “Akhirah”, if you like, As “The Second Manifestation” of Allah, For “The Second Part” of “This Final Age of Man”, From 1986 To 2086, As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, Who In Truth Is Not Just Living In “The World”, As You, And All of My Children Currently Do, That Is, Who In Truth Is Not Just Living In “The Dunya”, But Rather, Is Now Also Living In Both, Also In “The Hereafter”, First HERE, Until 2086, and Then THERE, For Eternity, All of Which Only Truly Exists, And Is Only Truly Happening, Within “The Story of Man-God/ God-Man”, Within “The Story of God”, Within God Within You, As Bawa Calls It, and that if for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now “The One” Who Truly Understands “The One True Treasure of Allah”, For “This Final Age of Man”, From 1886 To 2086, if you like, and that if for sure.

Bawa. **First As** “**True Man**” Living In “**The World**”, That Is, In “**The Dunya**”, As “**The First Manifestation**” of **Allah**, In “**The World**”, For “**The First Part**” of “**The Final Age of Man**”, From 1886 To 1986, As Our **Dearest Loving Father Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom “**We Are Well Pleased**”, As In Truth “**The Sukun of The Mim**”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, As Now “**The 18,000 Universes**” Within “**The Heart**” of “**The One**” Who Will Truly “**Let Himself End**” In God, **Now For Your Age, Now For All Life**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **And Second As** “**Perfected True Man**”, Now Living In Both, In Both “**The World**” And In “**The Hereafter**”, That Is, **Now Living In Both, In Both** “**The Dunya**”, Within “**Your Mind**” Within You, And In “**Akhirah**”, Within “**The Story of God**”, Within God Within You, As “**The Second Manifestation**” of **Allah**, In “**The World**”, For “**The Second Part**” of “**The Final Age of Man**”, From 1986 To 2086, As Now Our **Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom “**We Are Well Pleased**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As** “**What Naturally Occurred**” Within You, And Within Each of **My Children**, if you like, **When** “**The Alif**” **Became** “**The Pillar**” of “**The Sukun of The Mim**”, Within “**The Story of God**”, Within God Within You, **And Is Now** “**The One True Treasure**” of **Allah**, Within God, Within **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Within You, Which **Is Now** “**You**”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As** What **Naturally Occurred** Within You, And Within Each of **My Children**, if you like, When “**The Alif**” **Started To Support** “**The Sukun of The Mim**”, Within God, Within **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Within You, That Is, When “**Allah Started To Support True Man**”, Within God, Within **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Within You, **Revealing** “**Perfected True Man**”, Now **Within God, Within Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Within You, Which **Is Now** “**You**”, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As Now Revealing** “**Perfected True Man**”, **Within God, Within Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, **Within You**, if **you** like, That Is, To “**The World**” **Again**, But **This** Time, For “**The Last Time**”, **As Now** “**The Final Treasure**” of **Allah**, In “**The World**”, That Is, **As Now** “**The Hereafter, HERE**”, From 1986 To 2086, **Before** That Too **Ends**, In 2086, And Allah **Begins** “**The Hereafter, There**”, For Eternity, Now **And** Next All **Only** **Happening**, **Within God, Within Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, **Within You**, **Which Is Now** “**You**”, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, “**If You Are Now A Wise Child**”, **Now For Your Age, And** “**Not Just A Foolish Child**”, **Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **As Now** “**The One**” **Who Truly Understands** “**The Prophet Muhammad (Sal.)**”, **By First** “**Understanding Himself**”, **As Now In Truth Both** “**The Manifested**” & “**The Un-manifested**” of **Allah**, That Is, **As Now Both** “**The Dhahir**” And “**The Batin**” of **Allah**, In **The Islamic Tradition**, **Now For Your Age, Now For All Life**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As Now** “**The Rasūl or Prophet**” *in the hereafter (ākhirah)*, That Is, In “**The Hereafter**”, Both **HERE** and **THERE**, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That Is, As Now** “**The Hereafter**” **HERE, As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, Supported By Allah, **In Whom** “**We Are Well Pleased**”, **As Now** “**The Manifested of Allah**”, **Now For Your Age, Now For All Life**, if **you** like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As Now** “**The One**” **Who Entered** “**The World**” In 1986, **As Bawa Left** “**The World**” In 1986, **And Who Will Leave** “**The World**” In 2086, **As Now In Truth** “**The One True Slave of Allah**” **Now** In “**The World**”, That Is, **As**

**Now “The One”** In **“The World”** Who **Now Truly Knows** *“The Inner Explanations”* of **“The Holy Qur’an”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if **you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. That Is, **As Now “The Hereafter”** **THERE, As Now Our Dearest Loving Grand Son, And Your Dearest Loving Son, Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), As Now “The Un-manifested of Allah”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if **you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are Now A Wise Child”**, Now For Your Age, **And “Not Just A Foolish Child”**, Now For Your Age, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **As Now “The One” Who Truly Understands “The Primary Purpose” of “The Five Times of Prayer”, Which Is To:**

**Cut off enmity and develop love.**

**And To establish unity.**

**And To battle the self and to dispel differences.**

**And To successfully establish the connection between ourselves and God.**

**And To overcome the dunyā, the world, for the sake of the ākhirah, God's kingdom, for the sake of brotherly unity, and for the sake of developing compassion and patience, if you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. **And As Now “The One” Who Truly Understands “The True Shaikh-Disciple Relationship”**, That Is, **“The True God's Psychology”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Which **Is Now “The Life and Teaching”**, **And “The Heart”** of **“The True Gnana Guru”**, That is, **“The True Human Being”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Which In Truth **Is Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”**, if **you like, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. And As Now **“The One” Who Truly Understands “The Subtle Way”** In Which **“The Athr”** Completes **His Work**, For **All Lives**, Which Is **To Give Them “Their True Death”**, Before **“Their False Death”**, if you like, As In Truth **“The Final Complete Treasure”** of **All Lives**, As In Truth **“The True Birthright”** of All Lives, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now **“The One” Who Truly Understands “How Allah Speaks To Us”** Constantly **From Within** “Our Hearts”, if you like, And **“How to Hear”**, That Is, **“How To Listen”** Through **Our Wisdom** **“To Allah Speaking”** To Us”, As **“The Subtle Speech of God”**, That Is, As **“The Silent Speech of God”**, That Is, As **“The Resonance of Allah”**, **From Within** **“Our Wisdom”** Within Us, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now **“The One” Who Truly Understands “How To Analyze”** Through **“Our Wisdom”** **The Feeling**, **The Justice**, **The Equality**, **And The Peacefulness of Allah**, **From Within** **“Our Wisdom”** Within Us, if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And As Now **“The One” Who Truly Understands “How To Concentrate And Focus”** With **“Our Wisdom”** **So We Can “Understand God’s Speech”**, if you like, And Then, if you like, **“Know God’s Qualities”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **“If You Are Now A Wise Child”**, **Now For Your Age**, And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**, **Now For Your Age**, As **Bawa Teaches Us**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. As Now **“The One” Who Truly Understands “The Cause”** of **“Man’s Separation”** **From God**, Within **You**, And of **“Man’s Separation”** **From “The Creation of God”**, Within **God Within You**, And of **Man’s Separation”** **From, At Least For A Little While More, From “His Brothers and Sisters”**, On **“The Outside of Him”**, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. As Now** “The One” Who Truly Understands That All of “Man’s Separations” Comes From “Man’s Actions of Ignorance”, And From “Man’s Thoughts of Selfishness”, All Arising From “Your Mind And Desires”, That Is, All of “Man’s Separation” From God, Within You, And All of “Man’s Separation” From “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And All of “Man’s Separation” From, At Least For A Little While More, From “Your Brothers and Sisters”, Arises From “Your Mind And Desire”, Within Him, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. As Now** “The One” Who Truly Understands That All of “Man’s Separation” Truly Arises From “The Lives of Darkness and Evil” Now “Living And Thriving”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, From “The Temporary Elemental Lives” of “Darkness and Evil”, Now “Living and Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, That In Truth You Are Now Nourishing “By Everything” That You Now “See, And Say, And Intend, And Do” In “Your Current Life” In “The World”, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. All of Which In Truth, That Is, All of “These Lives of Darkness and Evil”, Now “Living And Thriving”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, Are Now Being Nourished “By Everything” That You Now “See, And Say, And Intend, And Do” In “Your Current Life” In “The World”, Are “Just Waiting” For “You To Die” To “The Flesh”, As They Say, So That “They”, Not You, Can Become “Eternal Elemental Lives” of “Darkness and Evil”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, Eternally Separating “Your Soul”, And “Your Wisdom (Your God Consciousness)”, And “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, From God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now** “The One” Who Truly Understands That “This And This Alone” Is “The Cause” of “Man’s Weakness In Faith” In God, And of “Man’s Lack of Unity” In “The World”, And of “One Man Splitting From Another Man”, Destroying “The Unity of Man” In The World, and that is for sure.

**(Bawa. All of Which Is “What Is Continuously Leading Man” Down Many “Very Dangerous Paths”, Like “The Paths” of “Race, Religion, And Blood Ties”, All of Which Will Only Subject Man To “Torment, Fighting, Murder, And Sin”, And All of Which, In The End, Will Only Result In Actions Whereby “Man Will Destroy Himself”, That Is, Whereby “Man Will Self Destruct”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “The One” Who Truly Understands That Only By Man Truly Joining In Partnership With God, That Is, As “One With” God, As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”, First On The Outside, and Then Within, Will Man Cut Away From Himself “The Poisonous Qualities” That Cause “Man’s Separation” From God, Within You, And From “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, And From, At Least For A Little While More, From “Your Brothers and Sisters”, On “The Outside of You”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “The Hummingbird” of God, And “The Flower” of God, And “The Nectar” of God, That Is, As Now “The Incredible Movement” of God, So God Can Stand Perfectly Still, And Take “The Nectar” of God, From Deep Within “The Flower of God’s Grace”, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “The Form of Divine Luminous Wisdom” That Naturally Grow Within “The State of Inner Silence”, Within Which Is Now “The True You”, Just Waiting To Happen, if you like, As The Consciousness” Within “The Form of Divine Luminous Wisdom”. It Will Appear As One. “That Form” Is That, And That Is You. “That State” Is “The One”, Shining As “The All Pervading Radiant Efulgence”. Amen.**

**Bawa. As Now “The Extraordinary Process” of God, As Now “The Triple Flame” of God, As Now “The True Teacher” of God, As Now “The True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “The Qutb” of God With “The Qualities of God”, As Now “All of The Attributes” of God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now “The Refuge of God” Where Everyone Will See God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “The Light of Islam” Which Reveals “The Essence of God” In Every Life, As Now “The Unity” of Allah That Allows Us To “Eat From The Same Plate” of God, And To “Live As The One Family” of God, And That Allows Us To “Discover Our Own Faults”, And To “Discard Our Anger”, And Embrace All Others With Love, And That Allows Us To “Recognize And Praise” The “Essence of God” As It Now Exists In Each And Every Life, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now “The Seed of God’s Grace” Buried Within God Within You, As Now “The Potential of God’s Tree of Grace”, Just Waiting To Germinate And Naturally Grow Into “The Tree of God’s Grace”, Within God Within You, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”, Within “The 18,000 Universes”, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. As Now About “You”, As Now “The One” Who Knows, That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Become “Each Step of The Path”, That Is, of “The Path” of God, That Is, of “The Path” of God Telling And Bringing To Completion “The Story of God”, Within God Within You, And Within “That Story”, As Now “The One” Who Has Become “Each Step of The Path” of “Man-God/God-Man” Telling And Bringing To Completion “The Story of**

Man-God/God-Man”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As Now About “You”, As Now “The One” Who Has Gone Beyond “Words”, Into “Your Heart”** Within “Your Heart”, **Into “Your Inner Most Heart”**, Within God Within You, **Where Allah Has “Revealed Everything”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. In Order To Attain **“The Clarity And Understand”** of **God That is Beyond “Books”, In Order To “Grab Hold of Allah”, And Never “Let Go of Allah”, In Order To “Dwell Within Allah”, And Find “The Tongue” of Allah, That Will “Reveal God To God”, For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of Allah”**, Within God Within You, **As Now “The Prayer”** of **“The One Happening”**, To **“The One Who Is”**, **As Bawa Teaches Us**, that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The Light” That Appears Within “The Darkness”, As Now “The Beauty” That Comes From “The Good Qualities”, As Now “The Good Conduct” That Comes From “The Virtue”, As Now “The Understanding” That Comes From “The Wisdom”, As Now “The True Faith” That Comes From “The Understanding”, As Now “God’s Presence” That Comes From “True Faith” Or “Iman”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. All Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, **if you like**, That Is, “If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The Heaven” That Comes From “God’s Presence”, That Is, From God Now Living Both “In The World” With You, And Within God Within You, As Now “The Resplendent Rahmat” of Allah, As Now “The Ruler Over Here And There”, As Now “The Duty That Is Greater Than God”, All Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, **if you like**, As Bawa Teaches Us, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “God’s Wealth” That Comes From “Heaven”, As Now “God’s Love & Compassion” That Comes From “God’s Wealth” As Now “The Everything of God” Within God Within You, All Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And As Now About “You”, As Now “The One” Who Causes “All of This” To Occur Within “All of God’s Children”, From Within “The Heart” of “The One” Who Will Truly “Let Himself” End In God, All Just Waiting To Happen, Within God Within You, if you like, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The One”, Within “The One”, That Is, As Now “Perfected True Man” Within Man-God/God-Man, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The Oneness” of “God And True Man”, Within “Man-God/God-Man” Within God Within You, All Happening Within “The Oneness” of “God And His Creation”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The One” Who Has Learned How To Overcome “The True Enemy of The Soul”, if you like, Which Is Now “False Man” Or “Blood”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, And As Now “The One” Who Now Understands How To Overcome “The True Illness of The Soul”, if you like, Which Is Now “False Woman” Or “Darkness”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. That Is, **As Now** About “You”, **As Now** “The One” Who Understands “**The True Nature**” of “**God And The Creation of God**”, if you like, **As** “Oneness”, And Within “That”, And **As Now** “The One” Who Understands “**The True Nature**” of “**God And True Man**”, if you like, **As** “The Understanding of **That Oneness**”, Within “**That Oneness**”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As Now** About “You”, **As Now** “The One” Who Has Truly “*Joined In Partnership With God, That Is, **As** “One With” God, **As** “Two Lives **Now Living** As One Life”, **First On** The Outside, **And Then** Within, if you like, To Overcome “**The One True Enemy**” of “The Soul”, Which Is Now “**False Man**” Or “**Blood**”, Within “**Your Mind**” Within You, And Within “That”, To Overcome “**The One True Illness**” of “The Soul”, Which Is Now “**False Woman**” Or “**Darkness**”, Within “**Your Mind**” Within You, For **Which** God Alone Is “**The Only Cure**”, if you like, and that is for sure.*

Bawa. That Is, To Overcome “**The One True Enemy**” of “The Soul”, And Within “That”, To Overcome “**The One True Illness**” of “The Soul”, if you like, All of Which Is **Now** “**You**” **Living** “A Personal Life” of “*Separation and Differences*” On “*The Illusory Outside*” of You”, That Is, All of Which Is **Now** **You Living** “A Personal Life” **As** “The **Elemental** Consciousnesses” of “I and You”, And of “Mine and Yours”, And of “Arrogance”, On “*The Illusory Outside*” of You”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **As Now** About “You”, **As Now** “**The Great Learning**” of “**Your Life**”, and that is for sure, if you like, That Is, “If You Are **Now A Wise Child**”, **Now For Your Age**, **And** “**Not Just A Foolish Child**”, **Now For Your Age**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And “If You Don’t Like”, That Is, If You Are “**A Foolish Child**”, **Now For Your Age**, **As Now About “You”**, **As Now** “**The Enemy of Your Soul**”, **As** “**False Man**” Or “**Blood**”, **Within** “**Your Mind**” Within You, And **Within** “That”,

**As Now About “You”, As Now “The Illness of Your Soul”, As “False Woman” Or “Darkness”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now Living In Ignorance of “The True Nature” of “God And The Creation of God”, As “Oneness”, As “False Man” Or “Blood”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, And Within “That”, In Your Ignorance of “The True Nature” of “God And True Man”, As “The Understanding of That Oneness”, Within “That Oneness”, As “False Woman” Or “Darkness”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The True Enemy” of “Your Own Soul”, And Within “That”, As Now As Now About “You”, As Now “The True Illness” of “Your Own Soul”, Which God Alone Is “The Only Cure”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And “If You Do Like”, That Is, “If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, As Now About “You”, As Next “God’s Universal Consciousness”, Within God Within You, Which Never Changes, As Contrasted To “Your Personal Consciousness”, Now Within “Your Mind” Within You, Which Is Always Changing, That Is, As Now “The Real Truth” of “Your Life”, if you like, That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And As Now About “You”, As Next “God’s Universal Form”, Within God Within You, of “God’s Universal Presence (Consciousness)”, Within God Within You, Which Also Never Changes, Which Is “Light”, As Contrasted To Now “Your Personal Form” of “Your Personal Presence**

**(Consciousness)**, **Within** “Your Mind” **Within You**, Which Is **Also Always Changing**, Which Is “Darkness”, **that Is, As** “**The Real Wealth**” of “Your Life, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Next “The True Book”** of God, **Known As “Man-God” Or “True Man”, Within God Within You**, Within Which **You Will Find Allah**, Within Which **You Will Find “The Words of Allah”, Within Which You Will Find “The Duties of The Prophets”** of God, Within Which **You Will Find “The Commandments of God”, Within Which You Will Find “The Power of God”** And Within Which **You Will Find “The Light of God”,** and that is for sure. Amen.

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The Child”** of “**The Guru**”, Who **Must Now Be “Raised By The Guru”, To Literally Un-do** You “**Being Raised**” By “**The World**”, Revealing “**The Triple Flame**” of God (**Grace, Wisdom, And ‘Ilm [Divine Knowledge]**), **Within God** Within You, **Now Hidden** Within “**The Triple Dirt**” of Hell (**Arrogance, Kama, And Illusion**), **Within** “**Your Mind**” Within You, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now What You Have Truly “Come Here To Do”, With “Your Life”, Which In Truth Is To Truly “Join In Partnership”** With God, That Is, **As** “One With” God, **As** “**Two Lives Now Living As One Life**”, **First On** The Outside, **And Then** Within , **In Order To “Measure Your Own Mind”, And To “Understand Your Own Qualities”,** and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The One” Who “Knows Himself”, As Now “The One” Who “Knows Himself” As “The True Man”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,** and that is for sure.

**Bawa. That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “One With”** God, In The World, **As Now “The Life of God”, In The World, Now Contained Within The Two Words: Al-hamdu lillāh And Tawakkul-‘alallāh, Giving Praise To God For**

**Everything**, And **Absolute Trust** In God, And **Absolute Surrender** To God, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That Is, As Now About “You”, As Now “The House” Within “The Heart”** of God, **Now Living** In The World, That Is, **About God “Coming To Maturity”** Within **“Man-God/God-Man”**, While **“Man-God/God-Man”** Still Can, And **Before “That”, About God “Being Born In God”, Within God Within You**, While **God** Still Can, And **Before “That”, About “You” Truly “Dying in God”, Within God Within You**, While **“You”** Still Can, That Is, **if you like**, That Is, **“If You Are Now A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **All of Which** In Truth Is **About “You” Now Becoming “The Understanding”** Within **“The Pearl of Wisdom”**, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if **you** like, That Is, **As Now “The True Comforter”** of God, **That Jesus** (peace be upon Him) **“Promised To Send Us”**, And **That God Has Now Truly Sent To Us, As Now “You”, if you like**, That Is, **“If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **As In Truth, With You Now Becoming**, if **you** like, **“The Place”** Where **“Everyone Comes”** To **End**, That Is, To **“Greet God”** And **“Dwell In His Kingdom”**, And **“Give Up The Ghost”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **That Is, With You Now Becoming**, if **you** like, **“The Understanding”** of **“You” As “The 7 Inner Meanings”** of **“All Life”**, That Is, **As “The 7 True Meanings”** of **“You”**, That **Our Dearest Loving Father Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)** Taught You About, **As “The 7 Tawafs”** of **Your Life, All of Which** In Truth **Are Made Up** of **“The 5 Kalimahs” Or “The 5 Remembrances of God By God”, And Within “That”, of God, As “God Awakened To Himself”, Within God**, That Is, **As “The True Shaikh-Disciple Relationship”, And Within “That”, of “True Prayer”, As “God Praying To God”, Within You**, That Is, **As “God As One With**

**You**, **As** "**Two Lives Living As One Life**", **First** On The Outside, **And Then** Within, and that is for sure.

Bawa. **And That Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom** "**We Are Well Pleased**", Is **Again** Teaching You About, if **you** like, That Is, **As Now** "**The Understanding**" of "**You**", **As Now** "**God Witnessing God**" **Awakening To Himself**", **Within** "**The Heart**" of "**The One**" Who Will Truly **Let Himself** "**End In God**", That Is, **As Now** "**You As One With God**", **For The Benefit** of All of "**The Creation of God**", In "**The 18,000 Universes**", Within Man And Within God, **And** Within God And Within Man, **So In The End**, "**There Is No Child Left Behind**", **So In The End**, "**There Is Nothing Still Separating You From You**", and that is for sure. Amen.

Bawa. **All Now Available** From "**The New Web Site**" Called "**Wisdom Message of The Day**", That We Have Added To "**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhiyaddeen Library**" [**to our 2nd Library**].

-----

**"Some Good Stuff"**

Go To "**Some Good Stuff**" From **Previous** "Daily Wisdom Messages".  
Go To "**Some Good Stuff**" From **Previous** "Daily Love Letters".

-----

**"The Introduction"** - To "**This Daily Love Letter**" - To My Children.

Bawa. My Love You, My Dearest Loving Brothers And Sisters, Sons And Daughters, And Grand Children, You Are Truly The Jeweled Lights of My Eyes, and that is for sure. OK?

Bawa. May All The Peace, The Beneficence, And The Blessing of God Be Upon You, And Your Family, And Your Friends. May God Be Pleased With You, Your Family, And Your Friends, And Help Both You And Them. Amen.

Bawa. My Love You, *Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen* (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.

Bawa. Here Is “A Copy” of “[An Updated On-line Version](#)” of [Wisdom Message “338”](#), [As Now About “You”](#), [As Now “The One”](#), [Within “The One”](#), if [you](#) like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, [About “You” As Now “The One”](#) Who Has [Truly Learned](#) That [“Your Life” Can Only “Reach God”](#), As [“Him Reaching Him”](#), That Is, As [“God Reaching God”](#), That Is, [As “God”](#), As Now [“Your Soul” Reaching God](#), That Is, As [“What Never Changes” Reaching “What Never Changes”](#), and that is for sure.

Bawa. And That [“Your Life” Can Only “Reach God”](#), In [“This Way”](#), By [“You” Now “Finding The ONE True Man Among The Creation of God”](#), Who Is [Still Living With You In “The World”](#), As [Bawa Teaches Us](#), In The Following [“Excerpt”](#) From An [“Online Version”](#) of [“The Introduction”](#) To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, [“Shaikh & Disciple”](#), By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, (Also See [“The Published Version”](#)), and that is for sure.

“[Excerpt](#)”,  
From [“The Introduction”](#)  
To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom,  
[“Shaikh & Disciple”](#),  
By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*.

*"At this point I realized that the **most difficult task** in life is to find a true man among the created beings.*

*To find a true human being, and to **understand him**, is very difficult indeed. **Only after** realizing the true man, and God within myself, **could I perform** true meditation. I had to understand **the cage** of this body.*

***Outer acts** are not real. I had to find the place **within** to perform **true meditation**."*

**"The End"**  
of **"This Excerpt"**

-----

**Bawa. All Now Available From "The New Web Site" Called "Wisdom Message of The Day", That We Have Added To "The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library" [to our 2nd Library], For Your Reading, And Hopefully, For Your Sharing Enjoyment. Enjoy. Anbu. Ok?**

**"A Copy"**  
of **Wisdom Message "338"**,  
From **"The New Web Site"**  
Called **"Wisdom Message of The Day"**,  
Within **"The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Library"**

=====

**The Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen  
Library**

**---- Daily Love Letters To My Children ----**

**Wisdom Message "338"** - You Must Start To **"Correctly Understand"**, Without **"The Slightest Doubt"**, **"The Inner Meaning"** of **"Your Life"**, That Is, **"The True Nature"** of **"Your Life"**, As About **"You"**, As Now **"The One"**, Within **"The One"**, and that is for sure.

Go To: **["Main Go-To Menu"](#)**

Bawa. That Is, About **"You"** As Now **"The One"** Who Has Truly Learned That **"Your Life" Can Only "Reach God"**, As **"Him Reaching Him"**, That Is, As **"God Reaching God"**, That Is, As **"God"**, As Now **"Your Soul" Reaching God**, That Is, As **"What Never Changes"** Reaching **"What Never Changes"**, for sure.

Bawa. And That **"Your Life Can Only Reach God"**, In **"This Way"**, By **"You"** Now **"Finding The ONE True Man Among The Creation of God"**, Who Is **Still Living With You** In **"The World"**, As Bawa Teaches Us, In The Following **"Excerpt"** From An **"Online Version"** of **"The Introduction"** To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, **"Shaikh & Disciple"**, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Also See **"The Published Version"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **By You**, And Now, **By Each of My Children**, Without **Exception**, Now **Finding** (By Joining As One With), **By Now Realizing** (By Becoming), And **By Now Understanding** (By Transcending), **Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Living Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, In Whom **"We Are Well Pleased"**, if you like, and that is for sure.

-----

**"Excerpt"**,  
From **"The Introduction"**  
To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom,  
**"Shaikh & Disciple"**,  
By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*.  
Go To **["Top of Page"](#)**

*"At this point I realized that the most difficult task in life is to find a true man among the created beings.*

*To find a true human being, and to understand him, is very difficult indeed. Only after realizing the true man, and God within myself, could I perform true meditation. I had to understand the cage of this body.*

*Outer acts are not real. I had to find the place within to perform true meditation.”*

**“The End”  
of “This Excerpt”**

-----

**Bawa. That Is, By You, And Now, By Each of My Children, Without Exception, Now Finding (Joining As One With), By Now Realizing (By Becoming), And By Now Understanding (By Transcending), Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Living Brother, Shaikh Muhaïyaddeen (Ra.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Truth, As Bawa Teaches Us In The Following Quotation From The Published Book “[The Fast of Ramadan](#)”, Page 426,**

*“You must follow the Shaikh with imān and unwavering certainty.*

*Just as the flower and its fragrance exist as one, just as a fruit and its taste are one, just as the sun and its light are one, so must you unite with your Shaikh.*

*Just as water and milk merge as one, so must you merge, inner heart with inner heart.*

*If you have the imān and determination to stay united with the Shaikh, you will attain wellness and soul-liberation.*

*Arrogance and karma can be changed, Satan’s evil actions can be dispelled, and through the help you receive, you will attain the freedom to go anywhere.*

*Imbibing the wellness-medicine of the Shaikh, you can go anywhere.*

*This medicine cures illness and ends the karma of birth.*

*It will give you the unfathomable freedom of the soul.*

*You must know this medicine”.*

-----

Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That "Your Life" Can Only "Reach God", As "Him Reaching Him", That Is, As "God Reaching God", That Is, As God, As Now "Our Soul" Reaching God, That Is, As "What Never Changes" Reaching "What Never Changes", for sure.

Bawa. And That "God", Now As "Your Soul", Can Only "Reach God", With "Your Soul" Having Truly "Transcended" Everything Other Than "God", That Is, With "Your Soul" Having Fully "Understood", Everything Other Than "God", for sure.

Bawa. That Is, With "Your Soul" Having Fully "Understood" Everything Which Is "Always Changing", All of Which In Truth Is Now "The Current Life" of You, And Is Now "The Current Life" of All of My Children, Without Exception.

Bawa. And Only Then, Can "He Reach Beyond Him", That Is, Can "God Reach Beyond God", That Is, And Only Then Can "God Transcend God", And Become What Has Been Hidden Within "God", Which Is "His Understanding of Him", That Is, Which Is "Man-God/God-Man's Understanding of God", for sure.

Bawa. And "You" Will Be "That", And "We" Will Be Within "That", As "One", if you like, and that is for sure. Amen.

(Also See "God's Song" of "Grace, Wisdom, and Divine Knowledge [Ilm], Now Being Sung For You, By "The Sacred Universal Traveler" of God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, and that is for sure)

Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "Your Life Story", That Is, "Your History", Is Now In Truth "The Life Story", Is Now "The History", of "The True Human Being" That God Has Given To You, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, of "The True Human Being" That God Has Given To You, And Given To All of My Children, Without Exception, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,

That Is Just Waiting **"To Happen"**, Within God Within You, That Is, Is Just Waiting For You To **"Put Down"** Your Own **"Personal Story"**, That Is, Your Own **"Personal History"** of **"Separation & Differences"**, for sure.

Bawa. That Is, Is Just Waiting For You To **"Put Down"** Your Own **"Personal History"** of **"Arrogance, Karma, And Illusion"**, And of **"Race, Religion, And Blood Ties"**, All of Which In Truth Is **Only Truly Happening** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, **Not On Some "Illusory Outside"** of You, By You **Getting God**, **First On "The Outside"** of You, And Then **Within You**, To **"Pick Up"** God, Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, By You **Getting God**, To **"Pick Up"** God, Within You, **First On "The Outside"** of You, And Then **Within You**, That Is, To **"Pick Up"** God, Within You, First As **God As "Your Awakened Wisdom"**, **First On "The Outside"** of You, And Then **Within You**, That Is, First As **"Your True Shaikh" Still Living With You In "The World"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Then As **God As "Your Liberated Soul Life"** Within You, That Is, As **God As "God's Universal Story"** Within God Within You, That Is, As **"God's Universal History"**, of **"Oneness & Unity"**, And of **"Justice & Truth"**, And of **"Compassion & Unity"**, Within God Within You, And Now of God's **"Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge (Ilm)"**, Within **"Man-God/God-Man"**, Within **God Within You**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, First As **God As "Your Shaikh"** On **"The Outside"** of You, Who Is **Still Living With You In "The World"**, And Then **Within You**, That Is, And Then As **"God"** Within **"Your Shaikh"**, As **"Your Liberated Soul"** In Search of **"The Nur"**, of **"The Light"** of **"Your Wisdom"**, As **Bawa Teaches Us** (See **The Published Book "My Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages"**), and that is for sure.

Bawa. For In Truth,

***"if you die within "The Shaikh", then moment by moment "The Shaikh" will lift you and carry you.***

***To do this, "The Shaikh" must have "The Name of God" within "Him", within "His Breath" and "His Words".***

***And what should you have?***

*Your life, your qualities, your writings, your breath, your speech, "Your Entire History" must be "The History" of "The Shaikh" (Happening, and that is for sure).*

**(Bawa. That Is, "Your Entire History" Must Be "The History" of "The Shaikh" Happening, That Is, Must Be "The Story" of "The Shaikh" Happening, First Within You, And Then, And Only Then, On "The Outside" of You, That Is, Must Be "The Story" of God "Now Happening", First As "The Shaikh", Within God Within You, That Is, First As "God Living Within You", And Then, And Only Then, As "You Living Within God", Within "God Living Within You", That Is, Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, and that is for sure).**

*"My children, at all moments you have "To Realize" what "God Is", what "The Shaikh" is, what "you are", how to establish "That Connection", and how to unfold "That History", if you like, and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

-----

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "God Will Never Forget You", As Bawa Teaches Us (See The Published Book "[Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages](#)"), That In Truth,**

*"He is your Father. He is the One who gave you life, the One who protects you, the One who nourishes you, and the One who saves you in times of danger.*

*Whenever you say, "My God," He comes to help you immediately.*

*He alone has the love which never forgets you".*

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "God Will Never Forget You", But That In Truth "The Creation of God", Now Living Within God Within You, "Will Always Forget You", for sure.**

**Bawa. And In Truth Now You, And Now All of My Children, Without Exception, All Now Living "As People" On "The Illusory Outside" of You, But In Truth All Now Really Living As "The Mind" of Man Within You, "Will Always Forget You", For In Truth,**

*"If you lovingly give milk to a cat, it closes its eyes and stealthily drinks.*

*But if you love God, He will open His eyes, look at you, and embrace you with love.*

*He will open His heart and His eyes and embrace you.*

*He will not look at the milk (at your "blood" life). He will look at your love (at your "soul" life).*

*He is the one Treasure alone worth loving", if you like,*

**Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

-----

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "There Is No Difference Between Men and Birds", That "There Is Really No Difference At All", As Bawa Teaches Us. See "[Bawa Children Stories](#)", "[Birds Along The Nile](#)", That In Truth, if you like,**

*They both have two legs, two eyes, and two ears, even though the bird's ears are only little holes. The bird has a beak and man has a nose.*

*Once he is stripped of all his outer distinctions, he has lost his value, and the foxes, jackals, lions, tigers, worms, insects, and beetles will be waiting to devour him.*

*The crane's feathers are beautiful, but this beauty is of no use. Man is in the same state. Like a bird without feathers, he is of no use when all his outer trappings are taken away.*

*Yet he holds on tightly to these things so people will be impressed by him. He is praised or blamed for the way he looks. But this kind of beauty is useless, for eventually, he is left naked in the grave.*

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "There Is A Wonder And A Beauty Within Man", That In Truth "There Is A Man Within Man", And Within "That Inner Man" Is "A Truth",**

*Within that truth is a light, within that light is a brilliance, and within that brilliant light is the resplendence of wisdom and divine knowledge, or 'ilm. Within that 'ilm is another 'ilm,*

and within that inner 'ilm is the Rabb, the Lord God. And ultimately within God is a plenitude which is **His justice**.

**And As Bawa Teaches Us,**

**"The Justice of God"**

**"Is That  
Whatever You Intend  
Is What You Will Receive",**  
and that is for sure.

*That is the great wonder within man.*

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "This Man Within Man", "This Truth" Within "The Inner Man", Is "The Greatest, Most Amazing Beauty" In "The Whole World".**

*It is the greatest wonder in the kingdom of the soul, the kingdom of the world, and the kingdom of the hereafter. It is the greatest wonder in the eighteen thousand universes.*

*Except for the wonder of Allah, which is within this wonder, there is no other beauty, taste, or joy.*

*For man's life, for his wisdom, for his qualities and actions, for his patience, inner patience, contentment, and surrender, for his love, his prayer, his worship, and his devotion - this is the most amazing and most beautiful treasure, **if you like**, and that is for sure.*

**Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, About "You" As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth "The Secret" of "The Man Within Man" Is "The Real Wonder" of "Your Life".**

*It is a beautiful, exalted wonder which you and I must try to know and understand and follow.*

*My grandchildren, my daughters and sons, my brothers and sisters, you must search for God's beautiful qualities and His divine knowledge, or 'ilm.*

*You must know this wonder of your life with absolute certitude.\_*

*My love you. May God help you."*

-----

Bawa. That Is, **About "You"** As Now **"The One"** Who Has **Truly Learned How To "Pray and Meditate"** In **"The World"**, That Is, By You Not **"Praying To God"**, Or **"Meditating On God"**, Because **"You Desire Something"**, Like **"Heaven Or Praise"**, That Is, **By You Not "Praying To God"**, Or **"Meditating On God"**, In Order To Get Something From God, That Is, **By You Not "Praying To God"**, Or **"Meditating On God"**, As If Somehow **"You Exist"** As **"Separate From"** God, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But Rather, As Now **"The One"** Who Has **Truly Learned How To Get "God To Pray To God"**, And How To Get **"God To Meditate On God"**, For The Benefit of **"Everyone & Everything Else"**, That Is, For The Benefit of **All of "The Creation of God"**, Within God Within You, Not For Any **"Personal Benefit"** of **"You and Yours"**, As They Say, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But Rather, As Now **"The One"** Who Has **Truly Learned How To Get "God To Pray To God"**, And How To Get **"God To Meditate On God"**, By **"Dedicating Yourself & Surrendering Yourself"** **Completely** To God, That Is, By **"Dedicating Your Life"** **Completely** To God, And By **"Dedicating Everything"** That Has Now Grown Within **"Your Life"** To God, **Completely** To God, First On **"The Outside"** of You, And Then Within **"Your Life"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. So God Can **Now Start To Move Forward "His Story"**, Within God Within You, That Is, So God Can **Now Start To Move Forward "The Story"** of **"The Oneness of God & True Man"**, Within God Within You, **While Both "You And God" Still Can, if you like**, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. But Rather, As Now **"The One"** Who Has **Truly Learned That "The Only Proper Intention"** For **"Your Prayer And Meditation"** In **"The World"** Is For You To Intend **"The Presence of God"** Within You, That Is, For You To Intend That **"God As One With You"** Be **"The One"** Who **Prays To God & Medicates On God**, Not **"You"**, Not **"You"** As Somehow **"Separate From God"**, for sure.

Bawa. But Rather, As Now **“The One”** Who Has Truly Learned That **“The Only True Value”** of **“Your Prayer and Meditation”**, Is For You To **“Step Back”**, As If Somehow You Now Exist **“Separate From God”** Within You, And To Invite God To **“Step Forward”** As In Truth **“One With You”**, And **“Pray To God”**, And **“Meditate On God”**, For **“Your Life”**, As **“God As One With You”**, for sure.

Bawa. But Rather, As Now **“The One”** Who Has Truly Learned To **“Join In Partnership”** With God, That Is, As **“One With”** God, As **“Two Lives Now Living As One Life”**, And To **“Invite God”** To **“Stand On You”** As **“His Prayer Mat”** And **“Pray To God”** For **“Your Life”**, That Is, As **“The Prayer of The One”** To **“The One Who Is”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As **“The Prayer”** of **“God Praying To God**, That Is, As **“The Prayer”** of **“The One”** Happening To **“The One”** Who Has Happened, And Then For **“God To Meditate On God”**, As **“God Witnessing God”** Awakening To Himself, Within **“The Heart”** of **“The One”** Who Will Truly **“Let Himself End”** In Allah, and that is for sure.

-----

Bawa. But Rather, As Now **“The One”** Who Has Truly Learned **“The True Purpose”** of **“Prayer and Meditation”** In **“This World”**, Which Is For You To Now Truly **“Join In Partnership”** With God, That Is, As **“One With”** God, As **“Two Lives Now Living As One Life”**, First On **“The Outside”**, And Then Within, To Let God Open **“The Next World”** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. Not For You To Just Stand (In Prayer) As **“Your Presence”** And **“Pray And Meditate”**, As If You Are Now Somehow **“Separate From”** God Within You, With You Tenaciously Holding Onto **“Your Current World”** of **“Separation and Differences”** On **“The Outside”** of You, As **“Who You Are”**, And As **“Where You Are”**, And As **“What Is Happening”** In **“Your Life”**, All of Which of Course Is **“Just Not True”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, With You Tenaciously Holding Onto **“Your Current World”** of **“Separation and Differences”** On **“The Outside”** of You, As **“What Mistakenly Defines You”** For **“You”**, That Is, As **“What Mistakenly Defines Your Current Life”**, And **“Your Current World”**, For **“You”**, All of Which of Course Is **“Just Not True”**, All of Which In Truth Is **“Only Happening”** Within **“Your Mind”** Within You, Not On Some **“Illusory Outside”** of You, As You, And **“All of My Children”**, Without **“Exception, Still Mistakenly Believe”**, But To **“Your Eternal Peril”**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. But Rather For **"You"** To Now Get God Within You To "Correctly Define" "The Current You" For **"You"**, That Is, To "Correctly Defines For You **"Your Current Life"**, And **"Your Current World"**, All of Which of Course Is **"Just Not True"**, And Reveal What God Has Hidden Within **"That"** For You, Which In Truth Is **"God's Life"**, Within **"God's World"**, Within God Within You, All of Which of Course Is **"Perfectly True"**, But is **Now Hidden** By God With **"Your Current Life"**, And **"Your Current World"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You.

Bawa. That Is, By You Getting God To Bring God **"Into Presence"** Within **"God's World"**, Within God Within You, Within **"Your Current Presence"**, Within **"Your Current World"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, As In Truth **"The Next Life/World"**, Within God Within You, Now Hidden By God Within **"Your Current Life/World"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now **"You and God"** As Now **"One"**, That Is, As Now **"Two Lives Now Living As One Life"**, Within **"Two Worlds Now Existing As One World"**, Within You, That Is, As Now **"This Life/World"**, Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, Which Is **"Your Current Life/World"**, And **"The Next Life/World"**, Within God Within You, Now Existing As One **"Life/World"**, Within You.

Bawa. Allowing God To Then Get **"Man-God/God-Man"** Within Him To Bring **"You"** Into **"Your True Presence"**, As **"God Witnessing God"** Awakening To Himself, Within **"Your True Life/World"**, Within **"God's Life/World"**, Within **"Your Current Life/World"**, But Now As All **"One"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now **"The Hereafter - For Eternity"**, Within **"God-Man/Man-God"**, Within **"The Next World"** Or **Akhirah**, Within God Within You, Within **"Your Current World"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, But Now As All **"One"**, That Is, But Now In Truth As **"The Hereafter - HERE And NOW"**, Within You, As Now In Truth **God's Judgment of "Your Soul"**, That Is, As Now **Qiyamah (The Standing Forth; The Day of Judgment)** For **"Your Soul"**, if you like, And Next of **God's Judgment of "His Creation"**, Within **"The Hereafter - For Eternity"**, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As **"Your True Presence"** Within **"Man-God/God-Man"**, Within **"God's Presence"** Within God Within You, Within **"Your Current Presence"** Within **"Your Mind"** Within You, But Now As All **"One"**, But Now As **"The Three Worlds"** of God **Fully Opened** Within You, That Is, But Now As **"God Living Within You"** And **"You Living Within God"**, As **"One"**, Now **All Living** Within **"The Life and Teaching"**, And **"The Heart"**, And **"The Song"** of **"The One"** Who Will Truly

**"Let Himself End" In God, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, As Now Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom "We Are Well Pleased", and that is for sure.**

-----

**Bawa. But Rather, As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned How To Transform "Your Current Life", Within "Your Mind" Within You, Which In Truth Is "Your Current World", Within "Your Mind" Within You, That Is, Which In Truth Is "The Dunya", Or "The Earth World" Within You, As Bawa Calls It, Into "Your True Life", Within "God's Life", Within God Within You, for sure.**

**Bawa. All of Which In Truth Is "The Hereafter, HERE & THERE", Within "Man-God/ God-Man", Within "The Next World", Within God Within You, All Now Within "Your Current World", Within "Your Mind" Within You, Just Waiting To Happen, Like "An Apple Seed" Buried Within "The Earth", Is Just Waiting To Germinate To "Its Truth", That In Truth "The Apple Seed" And "The Apple Tree" Are "One", As In Truth "God's Life" Within "Your Life", And "Your Life" Within "God's Life", Are "One", Are "One Life", Just Waiting To Germinate As "The Truth" of "Your Soul", That Is, of "God's Seed", of "God's Tree", for sure**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned How To Transform "Your Current Life/World", Within "Your Mind" Within You, Into "God's Life/World", Within God Within You, And Within "That", Into "Your True Life/World", Within "God-Man/ Man-God", Within God Within You, for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, As Now "The One" Who Has Truly Learned How To Transform "Your Current Life/World", Within "Your Mind" Within You, First Into "The Next World", Within God Within You, Which In Truth Is Next "Akhirah" Or "The Hereafter", Within God Within You, As They Say, And Then Transform "That Next World", First Into "The Hereafter, HERE" And NOW, Within "The Next World", Within You, As Bawa Calls It, And Then Into "The Hereafter, For Eternity", Within "The Next World", Within You, As Bawa Calls It, for sure.**

**Bawa. So "The Maliki yawmid-deen", As "The Master" of "The Day of Judgment", Can Now Conduct "The Final Judgment" Or "Qiyamah" (The Standing Forth; The Day of Judgment)", First Upon All of "The Souls" That God Sent To "The Earth World" From "The World of Souls", All Now Living Within "Your Mind" Within You, And Within "That", Now Living On "The Illusory Outside" of You As "Your Brothers & Sisters, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Next As “The Final Judgment” Or “Qiyamah” (The Standing Forth; The Day of Judgment’), For All of “The Creations of God”, Now Living Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, First Upon All of “The Souls” That God Sent To “The Earth World” From “The World of Souls”, All Now Living Within “Your Mind” Within You, And Within “That”, Now Living On “The Illusory Outside” of You As “Your Brothers & Sisters, But Now As “The Maliki yawmid-deen”, But Now As “The Master” of “The Day of Judgment” For “This Final Age” of Man, Conducts “The Final Judgment” Or “Qiyamah” (The Standing Forth; The Day of Judgment’), Upon You, Giving Each of You “Exactly What Want”, for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, So “At The End”, If “The Angel of Death” Finds You In “Your Current State” of “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, Then God Gives You As “Your Final Judgment” Exactly “What You Want”, But “This Time” For Eternity, That Is, As “An Eternal Elemental Life” of “Separation From” God Within You, But “This Time” With God Giving You Exactly “What you Want” As “These Elemental Things Really Exist” Within You, Not As You Now See Them On “The Illusory Outside” of You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, But “This Time” As “These Elemental Things Really Exist” Within You, That Is, As “The Elemental Energies” That You Have Given Life To And Nourished, And Brought To Maturity, Within “Your Mind” Within You, By You “Living Out Your Life” In “Illusory Separation” From God Within You, And That Now Temporarily “Rule Over You” With “A Show of Scenes”, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. But “This Time” With God Giving You Exactly “What you Want”, But Next As “These Elemental Things Really Exist” Within You, That Is, As “The World of Demons”, And “The World of Jinns”, And “The World of Fairies”, All Now “Living And Thriving” Within “Your Mind” Within You, And Within “That”, That Is, When “The End” of “Your Mind” Is Reached, With God Then Finally Giving You Exactly “What You Want” As “105 Million Rebirths”, With You Ending As “A Worm In Hell” With Only One Level of Consciousness, Or Feeling, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. Not As Punishment, But Rather, Because That Is Exactly “What You Want”, That Is, Until You Finally, In “The Hereafter; For Eternity”, Freely & Willingly “Give Up The Ghost”, Truly “Letting Yourself End” In God Within You, Disappearing Into “The Perfect Ending” of “Your Perfect Story”, With “Your Life” Then Becoming “God’s Understanding” of “His Creation”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

Bawa. But All of Which In Truth Is Now “Jesus (A.S.) Crucified” On “His Cross” & “Nails”, Within “Your Mind” Within You, That Is, As Now “Jesus (A.S.) Crucified” On “His Cross” (Which Is Your Monkey Mind) With “His 5 Nails” (Which Is Your Dog of Desire), Just Waiting To Be “Liberated” From “His Cross & Nails”, By “Your Awakened Wisdom”, if you like, for sure.

-----

**"Main Go-To Menu"**  
**For Wisdom Message"338"**  
**Go To "[Top of Page](#)"**

- Go To:** So What Is “[The Inner Meaning](#)” of Our Life, As Now About “You”, As Now “The One” Within “The One”, That Is, As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That “Your Life Can Only Reach God”, By “You” Now “*Finding (Joining As One With) The ONE True Man Among The Creation of God*”, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, As Bawa Teaches Us In “[This Excerpt](#)” From The “[Online Version](#)” of “[The Introduction](#)” To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, “[Shaikh & Disciple](#)”, By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, Also See “[The Published Version](#)”, and that is for sure.
- Go To:** [Bawa Quotation - “Plus”](#), At “The End” of “This Wisdom Message” (That Is, “Plus” The Clarity Now Within “The Heart” of “His True Children”, and that is for sure.
- Go To:** “[Excerpts](#)” For This “Bawa Quotation - Plus”; With & Without “Plus”
- Go To:** “[Note To Reader](#)” - About Song of “The Sacred Universal Traveler”
- Go To:** “[The Journey of The Soul](#)” - Short Bawa Discourse on April 22, 1983
- Go To:** “[God’s Song](#)” of “*Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)*”
- Go To:** “[A Wisdom Description](#)”, Now For Your Age, Now For Your Life, of “*The 7 Tawaf’s*”, That Is, of “The 7 Inner Meanings” of “Your True Life”, In This World, And In “The Next World”, and that is for sure.
- Go To:** “[A Wisdom Explanation](#)”, Now For Your Age, Now For Your Life, of “Chapter 16” In “The Gospel of John”, In “The Holy Bible”.
- Go To:** “[Guest Book](#)”

Bawa  
“Wisdom Message of The Day”

For April 21st, 2013  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"  
Go To: [Bawa Quotation - "Plus"](#)  
(at "the end" of "this message")  
Go To: "[Excerpts](#)" For "[Bawa Quotation - "Plus"](#)"  
Go To: "[List of Wisdom Messages](#)"  
Go To: "[Home Page](#)"

-----

You **Must Start To "Correctly Understand"**,  
Without "The **Slightest Doubt**",

About  
"The **True Nature**" of "**Your Life**",  
As Now About "You",  
As Now "**The One**"  
Within "**The One**",  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
About  
"You" As Now "**The One**"  
Who Has **Truly Learned**  
That "**Your Life**"  
Can Only "**Reach God**",  
As "**Him Reaching Him**",  
As "**God Reaching God**".  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

And  
That "**Your Life**"  
Can Only "**Reach God**",  
In "**This Way**"  
By "**You**"  
Now "**Finding The ONE True Man**"  
**Among The Creation of God**",  
Who Is **Still Living**

With You In **“The World”**,  
As **Bawa Teaches Us**,  
if **you like**,  
and that is for sure.

See  
**“An Excerpt”**  
(which follows)  
From  
**“An On-line Version”**  
of **“The Introduction”**  
To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom,  
**“Shaikh & Disciple”**,  
By His Holiness,  
*M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,  
if **you like**,  
and that is for sure.

Also See  
**“The Published Version”**  
of **“This Book”**,  
if **you like**,  
and that is for sure.

That is,  
**By You**,  
And **Now**,  
**By Each of My Children**,  
Without **Exception**,  
Now **Finding**  
(By Joining As **One With**),  
**By Now Realizing**  
(By Becoming),  
And **By Now Understanding**  
(By Transcending),  
**Our Dearest Loving Son**,  
And **Your Dearest Loving Brother**,  
*Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,  
In Whom  
**“We Are Well Pleased”**,

**if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**For As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In "This Excerpt",**

*"At this point I realized  
that the most difficult task in life  
is to find a true man  
among the created beings.*

*To find a true human being,  
and to understand him,  
is very difficult indeed.*

*Only after realizing  
the true man,  
and God within myself,  
could I perform true meditation.*

*I had to understand  
the cage of this body.*

*Outer acts are not real.  
I had to find the place within  
to perform true meditation."*

**"The End"  
of "This Excerpt"**

-----

**That Is,  
By You,  
And Now,  
By Each of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now Finding  
(By Joining As One With),  
By Now Realizing**

(By Becoming),  
And **By Now Understanding**  
(By Transcending),  
**Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
And **Your Dearest Loving Brother,**  
**Shaikh Muhaïyaddeen (Ral.),**  
In Whom  
“**We Are Well Pleased**”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

For **As Bawa Teaches Us,**  
In “**The Following Excerpt**”,  
From **The Published Book**  
“**The Fast of Ramadan**”, Page 426,

*“You must follow “**The Shaikh**”  
with imān and unwavering certainty.*

*Just as the flower and its fragrance exist as one,  
just as a fruit and its taste are one,  
Just as the sun and its light are one,  
so must you unite with “**Your Shaikh**”.*

*Just as water and milk merge as one,  
so must you merge,  
inner heart with inner heart.*

*If you have the imān and determination  
to stay united with “**The Shaikh**”,  
you will attain wellness and soul-liberation.*

*Arrogance and karma can be changed,  
Satan’s evil actions can be dispelled,  
and through the help you receive,  
you will attain the freedom to go anywhere.*

*Imbibing the wellness-medicine of “**The Shaikh**”,  
you can go anywhere.*

*This medicine cures illness  
and ends the karma of birth.*

*It will give you  
the unfathomable freedom of the soul.*

*You must know “This Medicine”.*

**“The End”  
of “This Excerpt”**

-----

**That is,  
About  
“You” As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
That “We Can Only Reach God”,  
As “Him Reaching Him”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And That  
He Can Only “Reach Him”,  
With “Him” Having Truly  
“Transcended”,  
Everything  
Other Than Him,  
With “Him” Having Fully  
“Understood”,  
Everything  
Other Than Him,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And Only  
Then,  
Can “He Reach Beyond Him”,  
And Only Then  
Can “He Transcend Him”,**

**And Become  
What Has  
Been Hidden  
By Him  
Within Him,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**Which Is  
“His Understanding of Him”,  
And “You”  
Will Be “That”,  
And “We”  
Will Be Within “That”,  
As “One”,  
if you like,**  
and that is for sure.  
Amen.

**That Is,  
“If You Are A Wise Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And  
“Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “You”  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
That In Truth  
“Your Life Story”,  
“Your History”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**Is In Truth  
Now “The Life Story”,**

**Is Now “The History”,  
of “The True Human Being”  
That God Has Given To You,  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
of “The True Human Being”  
That God Has Given To You,  
And Given To All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is  
Just Waiting  
“To Happen”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Is Just Waiting For You  
To “Put Down”  
Your Own “Personal Story”,  
Your Own “Personal History”  
of “Separation & Differences”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And  
To “Put Down”  
Your Own “Personal History”  
of “Arrogance, Karma, And Illusion”,  
And of  
“Race, Religion, And Blood Ties”,**

if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**All of Which  
In Truth  
Is Only Truly Happening  
Within “Your Mind” Within You,  
Not On Some  
“Illusory Outside” of You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**By You Now  
Getting God,  
First On The Outside of You,  
And Then Within You,  
To Pick Up God,  
Within You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,  
By You Now  
Getting God,  
To Pick Up God,  
Within You,  
First On The Outside of You,  
And Then Within You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,  
To Pick Up God,  
Within You,  
As God  
As “Your Soul Life”  
Within You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,  
As God  
As “God’s Universal Story”,  
As “God’s Universal History”,  
of “Oneness & Unity”,  
And of “Justice & Truth”,  
And of “Compassion & Unity”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And Now  
of God’s “Grace, Wisdom,  
And Divine Knowledge (‘Ilm)”,  
Within “Man-God/God-Man”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
First As God  
As “Your Shaikh”,  
On The Outside of You,  
Who Is Still Living  
With You In “The World”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And Then  
Within You,  
And Then  
As “God”  
Within “Your Shaikh”,  
As Bawa Teaches Us  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**(See [The Published Book](#)  
[“My Love You My Children:  
101 Stories for Children of All Ages”](#)),**

if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,  
In “This Way”,  
“Your Entire History”  
Must Be  
“The History” of “The Shaikh” ,  
Must Be  
“The Story” of “The Shaikh”  
Happening,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Must Be  
“The Story” of “The Shaikh”  
Happening,  
First Within You, And Then,  
And Only Then,  
On The “Outside” of You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Must Be  
“The Story” of God  
“Now Happening” ,  
First As “The Shaikh” ,  
Within God Within You,  
First As  
“God Living Within You” ,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And Then,  
And Only Then,  
As “You Living Within God” ,  
Within “Man-God/God-Man” ,  
Within God Within You,**

if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,**  
**About**  
**“You” As Now “The One”**  
**Who Has Truly Learned**  
**That In Truth**  
**“God Will Never Forget You”,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.  
**As Bawa Teaches Us**

(See **The Published Book**  
**“Love You My Children:**  
[101 Stories for Children of All Ages](#)”)

**That Is,**  
**About**  
**“You” As Now “The One”**  
**Who Has Truly Learned**  
**That In Truth**  
**“God Will Never Forget You”,**  
**But That In Truth**  
**“The Creation of God”,**  
**Now Living Within God Within You,**  
**“Will Always Forget You”,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**And**  
**That In Truth**  
**Now All of My Children,**  
**Without Exception,**  
**All Now Living “As People”**  
**On “The Illusory Outside” of You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**But In Truth**

All Now Living  
As **"The Mind"** of Man Within You,  
**"Will Always Forget You"**,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

For In Truth,  
**"God Alone  
Will Never Forget You"**  
And In Truth,  
**"He Is The One Treasure  
Alone Worth Loving"**,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
**"If You Are A Wise Child"**,  
Now For Your Age,  
And  
**"Not Just A Foolish Child"**,  
Now For Your Age,  
**As Bawa Teaches Us**,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
About "You"  
As Now "The One"  
Who Has Truly Learned  
That In Truth  
"There Is No Difference  
Between  
Men and Birds",  
That  
"There Is Really No Difference At All",  
if you like  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
About "You"  
As Now "The One"

**Who Has Truly Learned  
That In Truth  
“There Is A Wonder  
And A Beauty  
Within Man”,  
if you like  
and that is for sure.**

**That In Truth  
“There Is  
A Man Within Man”,  
And Within  
“That Inner Man”  
Is “A Truth”,  
if you like  
and that is for sure.**

**“That is  
the great wonder  
within man”,  
if you like  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “You”  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
That In Truth  
“This Man Within Man”,  
“This Truth”  
Within  
“That Inner Man”,  
Is “The Greatest,  
Most Amazing Beauty”  
In “The Whole World”,  
if you like  
and that is for sure**

**That Is,  
“If You Are A Wise Child”,**

**Now For Your Age,  
And  
“Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “You”  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
That In Truth  
“The Secret”  
of “The Man Within Man”  
Is “The Real Wonder”  
of “Your Life”,  
if you like  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “You”  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To “Pray and Meditate”  
In “The World”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
By Not  
“Praying To God”,  
Or “Meditating On God”,  
Because  
“You Desire Something”,  
Like “Heaven Or Praise”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Not “Praying To God”,**

**Or “Meditating On God”,  
In Order To  
Get Something From God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Not “Praying To God”,  
Or “Meditating On God”,  
As If Somehow “You Exist”  
As “Separate From” God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly  
Learned How To Get  
“God To Pray To God”,  
And How To Get  
“God To Meditate On God”,  
For The Benefit  
of “Everyone & Everything Else”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
For The Benefit  
of All of  
“The Creation of God”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To Get  
“God To Pray To God”,  
And How To Get**

**“God To Meditate On God”,  
By  
“Dedicating Yourself  
& Surrendering Yourself”  
To God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
By “Dedicating Your Life” To God,  
And By “Dedicating Everything”  
That Has Now Grown  
Within “Your Life”  
To God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**First On  
“The Outside” of You,  
And Then  
Within “Your Life”,  
So God Can Now  
Start To Move Forward  
“His Story”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
So God Can Now  
Start To Move Forward  
“The Story”  
of “The Oneness of God & True Man”,  
While Both  
“You And God”  
Still Can  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”**

**Who Has Truly Learned  
That “The Only Proper Intention”  
For “Your Prayer and Meditation”  
In “The World”  
Is For  
“The Presence of God”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Is “The Intention”  
That “God As One With You”  
Be “The One”  
Who Prays To God  
& Medicates On God,  
Not “You”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Not “You”  
As Somehow  
“Separate From God”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
That “The Only True Value”  
of “Your Prayer and Meditation”,  
Is For You To “Step Back”,  
As Somehow “Separate From God”  
Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And To Invite God  
To “Step Forward”  
And “Pray To God”,**

**And “Meditate On God”,  
As “God As One With You”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
To “Join In Partnership” With God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
As “One With” God,  
As “Two Lives Now Living As One Life”,  
And To “Invite God”  
To “Stand On You”  
As “His Prayer Mat”  
And “Pray To God”  
For “Your Life”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
As “The Prayer of The One”  
To “The One Who Is”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
As “The Prayer”  
of “God Praying To God,  
As “The Prayer”  
of “The One” Happening  
To “The One” Who Has Happened,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And Then For  
“God To Meditate On God”,**

**As "God Witnessing God"  
Awakening To Himself,  
Within "The Heart" of "The One"  
Who Will Truly "Let Himself End"  
In Allah,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now "The One"  
Who Has Truly Learned  
"The True Purpose"  
of "Prayer and Meditation"  
In "This World",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**Not As  
Prayer By "You"  
As Now "Separate From" God,  
Within "Your Mind" Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather  
For "You"  
To Get God Within You  
To Bring God Into Presence  
Within God Within You,  
As In Truth  
"The Next World",  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
As Now  
"You and God"  
As Now "One",  
As Now**

**“Two Lives Now Living  
As One Life”,  
Within  
“Two Worlds Now Existing  
As One World”,  
Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**As Now “This World”  
And “The Next World”,  
Now Existing  
As One World”,  
Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**Allowing God  
To Then Get  
“Man-God/God-Man”  
To Bring  
“You”  
Into Presence  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**As Now  
“The Hereafter - HERE”,  
Within “The Next World”,  
Within “Man-God/God-Man”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Within “God’s Presence”  
Within You,  
Within God Within You,  
As “One”,**

**if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
As “God Living Within You”  
And “You Living Within God”,  
As “One”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To Transform  
“Your Current Life”,  
Within “Your Mind” Within You,  
Into “Your True Life”,  
Within “God’s Life”  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To Transform  
“The Current World”,  
Within You,  
Which In Truth  
Is “The Dunya”,  
Within You,  
Into “Your True Life”,  
Within “God’s Life”  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**Which In Truth  
Is “The Next World”,**

**Within You,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now  
“The Akhirah”  
Or  
“The Hereafter, HERE”,  
Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**While Both  
“You and God”  
Still Can,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
“The Only True Benefit”  
of “Your Prayer and Meditation”  
Which is Most Certainly  
“For Everyone Else”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Which is Most Certainly  
For The Benefit  
of All of “The Creation of God”,  
Within God Within You,  
And Is Most Certainly Not  
For The Benefit of “You”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
And Is Most Certainly Not  
For The Benefit of “You”  
Now Living On**

**“The Illusory Outside” of You  
As If Somehow  
“You Now Exist”  
As “Separate From”  
God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That is,  
Is Most Certainly Not  
For The Benefit of “You & Yours”,  
As They Say,  
As You, And All of My Children,  
Without Exception,  
“Still Mistakenly Believe”,  
But To “Your Eternal Peril”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To “Truly Pray” To God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That is,  
To “Pray By Not Praying”  
To God,  
“To Pray” To God,  
“By You Not Doing It”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That is,  
By “You Not Praying” To God,  
As if You Are Somehow  
“Separate From”  
God Within You,  
if you like,**

and that is for sure.

But Rather,  
By "You" Getting God  
To Do It,  
By You Getting  
"God To Pray" To God,  
As "One With" You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
By You "Stepping Back",  
As "You"  
As Now Somehow  
"Separate From"  
God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

And By You  
"Inviting God"  
To "Step Forward",  
As Now  
"God As One With You",  
This Very Moment, Right Now,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

So God Can  
Next Invite  
"Man-God/God-Man"  
To "Step Forward",  
As Next  
"You As One With God",  
And Then  
"Be Done With It",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**But Rather,  
As Now "The One"  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To Be  
"Truly Done With Praying"  
To God,  
By Truly Getting God  
To Pray To God,  
And Then  
Be Done With It",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
By "You"  
Being Done With  
You "Praying To God",  
As "Separate From" God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And By  
"You"  
Getting Into  
God "Praying To God",  
As "One With" You,  
With No Preferences,  
With No Desires For Anything,  
And With No Expectations,  
Realizing That In Truth  
"Everything"  
is Always Perfect,  
Exactly As It Currently Is,  
No Matter What,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

And By You Realizing,  
Without "The Slightest Doubt",  
That "You Have Correctly Done Your Duty",  
That "You Have Correctly Done Your Part",  
That "You Have Correctly Prayed" To God,  
By "You Truly Stepping Back",  
And By "You Truly Inviting God"  
To "Step Forward",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

And Then By You  
"Being Truly Done With It",  
And Then By You  
"Being Truly Done With Prayer"  
To God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
"If You Are A Wise Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
And "Not Just A Foolish Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
About "You" As Now  
"The One" Who Has  
Truly Learned  
About  
"The True Nature" of  
"Your Current Mind",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
**About**

**“The True Nature” of  
of “Your Mind”  
Without God  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About  
“The True Nature” of  
“Your Current Mind”,  
Which Is To  
“Bring Into Your Life”  
All “The Wrong Thoughts & Idea”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**All of Which  
Can Only  
Be “Checked and Controlled”  
By “The Divine Wisdom” of God,  
Just Waiting  
To Dawn Within You,  
That Is, Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
About  
“The True Nature” of “Your Mind”  
Without God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**All of Which  
Can Only Be  
“Checked and Controlled”  
By “The Divine Consciousness”  
Just Waiting**

**To Dawn Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Can Only Be  
“Checked and Controlled”  
By “The Divine Consciousness”  
That God Has Hidden  
Within “The Elemental Consciousness”  
of “Your Current Life”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**All of Which In Truth,  
As “The Elemental Consciousness”  
of “Your Current Life”,  
Which Has Now Fully Manifested  
Within “Your Mind”,  
But In Truth  
Is Just Leading “Your Life”,  
Completely Astray,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “The One”  
In Whom  
“This Divine Consciousness” of God  
Has Now Truly Dawned  
Within “His Life”,  
Which In Truth  
Is Now  
Within “Your Life”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And As Such  
Is Now “The One”**

Showing "Love and Comfort"  
To Both "His Mind",  
And To "The Mind"  
of All of "Bawa's Children",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Now Showing  
"Love and Comfort"

To "The Mind"  
of All of  
"Bawa's Children",  
Who In Truth  
Have Now Become  
"His Children",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
**Who Have Now Become**  
**"The Children"**  
of Our **Dearest Loving Son,**  
And Your **Dearest Loving Brother,**  
***Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),***  
In Whom  
**"We Are Well Pleased",**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
About "The One"  
Who Is Now Capable  
of Teaching "His Mind",  
And "All Other Minds",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**Who Is Now Capable**

**of Teaching “His Mind”,  
And “All Other Minds”,  
About  
“What It Needs To Know”,  
In Order To Bring It To  
“A State of Peace”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Can Truly Heal  
“His Mind”,  
And “All Other Minds”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**Who Can Truly Heal  
“His Mind”,  
And “All Other Minds”,  
of All “The Difficulties”  
Arising From  
“The Joy And Sorrows”,  
And “The Thoughts and Intentions”  
of “The Mind”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “The One”  
Who Can Now “Correctly Use”  
The “Inherent Wisdom-Mind Relationship”  
That God Has Placed Within Man,  
Just Waiting To Dawn,  
Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And As Such,  
As Now “The One”**

**Will “Never Suffer”  
From “The Disturbances”  
of “His Mind”,  
Or From “Any Other Minds”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**Or  
Suffer From Many  
of “The Common Physical Illnesses”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
“If You Are A Wise Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And “Not Just A Foolish Child”,  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
About “You”  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To  
Live Correctly  
In “The World”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**By Treating  
“All Other Lives”  
As “Your Own Life”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And  
Living Within  
“The Resonance of God’s Compassion”**

That Is, **Within**  
“The Resonance” of “Allah Muhammad”,  
That Is, **Within**  
“Your Dearest Loving Grand Mother  
*Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.)*,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
And **Living Within**  
“The Resonance” of “Allah Muhammad”,  
That is, **Within**  
“Your Dearest Loving Grand Mother  
*Qutb Muhaiyaddeen Abdul Qadir al-Jilani (Ral.)*,  
As  
“The Resonance” of “Allah Muhaiyaddeen”,  
That Is, **As**  
“Your Dearest Loving Father,  
*Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

And Within “That”,  
That Is, **Within**  
“The Resonance” of “Allah Muhaiyaddeen”,  
That Is, **Within**  
“Your Dearest Loving Father, *Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*”,  
As **Now**  
As “The Resonance” of “The Final Truth”,  
As **Now**  
“Our Dearest Loving Grand Son  
*Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**Now Living**  
**Within**  
“Our Dearest Loving Son,  
And Your Dearest Loving Brother,

**Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),**  
In Whom  
“**We Are Well Pleased**”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
As Now “**The One**”  
Living In “**The World**”  
Within Whom  
“**Wisdom Has Dawned**”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

And Within Whom  
“**You Will Know Yourself**”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

Within Whom  
“**You Will Know Yourself**”  
As  
“**God Living Within You**”,  
And  
“**You Living Within God**”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Within Whom  
“**You Will Know Yourself**”  
As “**God Living Within You**”,  
As Now “**The Resonance**”  
of “**Allah Muhaiyaddeen**”,  
That Is, As Now  
“**Your Dearest Loving Father,**  
**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

And As Now  
"You Living Within God",  
As Now "The Resonance"  
of "The Final Truth",  
That Is, As Now  
"Our Dearest Loving Son  
Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

Now Living  
Within  
"Our Dearest Loving Son,  
And Your Dearest Loving Brother,  
Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
In Whom  
"We Are Well Pleased",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
"If You Are A Wise Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
And  
"Not Just A Foolish Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
As Now "The One"  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To "Live In The World"  
By Getting God,  
Now In "The Station"  
of "Your Awakened Wisdom",  
Within "Your Purified Heart",  
Within God Within You,  
To "Carry You Again",  
if you like,

and that is for sure.

**But This Time  
To “Carry You”,  
Not As “Your Soul”  
Awakened  
In “The Original World” of Souls,  
But In “Ignorance of Itself”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**But Rather,  
To “Carry You”  
Now As “The Understanding”  
of “Your Liberated Soul”  
of “Itself”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
But Rather,  
To “Carry You”,  
As Now “The Understanding”  
of The Creation of God”,  
Awakening Within  
“The Re-opened World” of Souls,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
Allowing “Your Liberated Soul”  
To Disappear Into  
“The Station” of “God”,  
Within God Within You,  
By Revealing You  
As Now  
“The Understanding”  
of “The Creation of God”,  
Within God Within You,**

if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**Allowing God  
To Merge With  
“Your Liberated Soul”,  
Forming  
“The Station” of “God”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**And Then  
Allowing God,  
Next Merged With  
“Your Liberated Soul”,  
As “The Station” of “God”,  
Within God Within You,  
To Next “Carry You”,  
For “The Last Time”,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
To Next “Carry You”,  
For “The Last Time”,  
As “The Understanding of God”  
of Himself,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

**That Is,  
To Next “Carry You”,  
For “The Last Time”,  
As “The Understanding”  
of “The Creation”  
of “Man-God/God-Man”,  
Awakening Within  
“The Kingdom of God”,  
if you like,**

and that is for sure.

**Allowing God,  
Next As  
“The Station” of “God”,  
Within God Within You,  
To Disappear Into  
“The Station”  
of “Man-God/God-Man”,  
Within God Within You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,  
By Revealing You  
As Next  
“The Understanding of God”,  
Within “The Kingdom of God”,  
Within “Man-God/God-Man”,  
Within God Within You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**And “You” Will Be “That”,  
And “We” Will Be Within “That”,  
As “One”,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,  
As Now “The One”  
Who Has Truly Learned  
How To “Live In The World”  
Without  
“Cheating God”,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,  
Who Has Truly Learned**

How **“Not To Be There,  
As Separate From God,  
So God Can Be There,  
As One With You”**,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
How To **“Live In The World”**  
Without  
Giving Up  
**“The Trust Property”**,  
Which Is **“Your Soul”**,  
That God Gave To  
Each of **“His Children”**,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
When God Sent  
Each of **“His Children”**  
To **“The Earth World”**,  
From **“The World of Souls”**,  
In Order For You  
To **“Understand”**  
**“The Creation”** of God,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
**“If You Are A Wise Child”**,  
Now For Your Age,  
And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**,  
Now For Your Age,  
**As Bawa Teaches Us**,  
and that is for sure.

And Having Understood  
**“The Earth World”**  
While Both **“God and You”**,

While Both **“Your Soul and You”**,  
Still Can,  
For You To Then Return  
**“This Trust Property”** To God,  
In **“Its Original Condition”**,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Before  
**“You Die To The Flesh”**,  
As They Say,  
in **“Your Current State”**  
of **“Illusory Separation”** From God,  
and that is for sure.

So God Can  
**“Carry You Again”**,  
But This Time  
As **“The Understanding”**  
of **“Who Your Not”**,  
But This Time  
As **“The Understanding”**  
of **“The Creation of God”**,  
and that is for sure.

But This Time  
With **“God Carrying You”**  
Into **“The Kingdom of God”**,  
Where  
**“God Will Merge With You”**,  
and that is for sure.

And Where God  
Will Then Give You  
**“The Understanding”**  
of **“Who You Are”**,  
Which Is  
**“The Understanding”** of God,  
and that is for sure.

Which Is  
“The Understanding”  
of “The One”,  
of Allah,  
As Next  
“The Understanding” of Allah,  
and that is for sure.

And  
“You”  
Will Be “That”,  
And  
“We”  
Will Be Within “That”,  
As “One”,  
and that is for sure.  
Amen.

#### Note To Reader

(Please Click  
[HERE](#)  
To Read  
“The Latest Version”  
of “God’s Song”,  
Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,  
As Now “The Song”  
of “God’s Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”,  
Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That is,  
As Now “The Grace”  
of “The Sacred Universal Traveler” of God,  
Who Contains “Good Remedy”  
For “Further Progress”,  
Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
if you like,

and that is for sure.

**And**  
**That God**  
**Is “Now Singing”**  
**For You,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,**  
**Until “You Too” Become**  
**“His Song”,**  
**Until “You Too” Become**  
**“His Grace”,**  
**Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,**  
**For “The Universal Benefit”**  
of All of **“The Creation of God”,**  
**Within God Within You,**  
**Not For “Any Personal Benefit”**  
of **“You and Yours”,**  
**As They Say,**  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,**  
**“The Song”**  
**That God**  
**Is “Now Singing” For You,**  
**Now For Your Age, Now For All Life,**  
**As Now “The Life and Teaching”,**  
**And “The Heart”**  
of **Our Dearest Loving Son,**  
**And Your Dearest Loving Brother,**  
**Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),**  
**In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”,**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

**That Is,**  
**“If You Are A Wise Child”,**  
**Now For Your Age,**

And **“Not Just A Foolish Child”**,  
Now For Your Age,  
As **Bawa Teaches Us**,  
and that is for sure)

End of  
**Note To Reader**

That is,  
As Now **“The One”**  
Who Can **“Truly Give Salaams”**  
To Each of **“God’s Children”**,  
Now Living In **“The World”**,  
Transforming  
**“The Enemy”** of **“Your Soul”**  
Within **“Each”** of You  
Into **“The Guru of God”**  
Within **“All”** of You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That is,  
Into **“The Guru”**  
of **“All Souls”**,  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

Allowing **“Each”**  
To Hear  
**“The Voice”** of **“The One”**  
Who Is **“The Lord of Everything”**,  
As God **“Speaks”** To **“Your Soul”**,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

And Allowing  
**“The Heart”** of **“Each”**

To Flourish  
With "The Joy" of Knowing  
(of Becoming)  
"The Sound" of God,  
Now For Your Age,  
Now For All Life,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

Then  
Allowing "Each"  
To See "All Hearts"  
Open To God,  
And Hear "The Worship"  
of "That One" Who Is Allah,  
By "Everyone and Everything",  
Now "Living And Thriving"  
Within "All Hearts",  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
"If You Are A Wise Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
And "Not Just A Foolish Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
As Now "The One"  
Who Truly Understands In Truth  
"Who You Are",  
Which Is "God Within You",  
And "Where You Are",  
Which Is Within "God Within You",  
And "What Is Truly Happening" In "Your Life",  
Which In Truth Is "God Happening",  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,

and that is for sure.

That Is,  
Which In Truth  
Is “**God Happening**”,  
Within God Within You,  
Which In Truth  
Is “**God Witnessing God**” Awakening” To Himself,  
First Within God Within You,  
And Then Within “**Man-God/God-Man**”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
First As “**The Understanding**”  
of “**The Creation of God**”,  
Within God Within You,  
And Within “**That**” Understanding,  
Then As “**The Understanding**” of God,  
Within “**Man-God/God-Man**”,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

All Just Waiting To Happen,  
Within God Within You,  
if you like,  
That Is, “**If You Are A Wise Child**”,  
Now For Your Age,  
And “**Not Just A Foolish Child**”,  
Now For Your Age,  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
and that is for sure.

-----

And Now  
As Bawa Teaches Us,

In **“Three Unpublished Excerpt”**,  
And Now Reviewed  
In **“Wisdom Message 325”**,

All Now Part of  
**“The Life and Teaching”**,  
And **“The Heart”**  
of Our Dearest Loving Father  
**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**,  
and that is for sure.

About  
**“The True Nature”** of **“Your Life”**,  
As Now About **“You”**,  
Again  
As Now **“The One”**,  
Within **“The One”**  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

*“In the world, we have **two fathers**—  
**the father of the body** and the father of the soul.*

*The father of the soul, the sheikh of wisdom, will reveal the exaltedness of life and of wisdom.*

*He will nourish the body and the soul and show you the path for each.*

*He will show you how to establish a connection with the Father to all wisdom.*

*He will reveal to you the kingdom of your Father and enable you to receive the wealth of that kingdom.*

*Āmīn”.*

**And,**

***“In every second**, we must have the intention of **worshiping God**,  
Every word we speak must be His word,  
And every thought must be His thought.*

*This is the exalted and eternal life for man. Āmīn”.*

**And,**

***A word can be a fault, but a thought can be a sin.***

*If we think without using our wisdom, if we are angry towards someone, or if we hold other such deliberate evil thoughts, that is a karmic sin.*

***Man must understand this with wisdom and know this within himself. Āmīn.***

-----

**And As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In  
In "Two Unpublished Excerpt",  
And Now Reviewed  
In "[Wisdom Message 326](#)",**

**All Now Part of  
"The Life and Teaching",  
And "The Heart"  
of Our Dearest Loving Father  
Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
and that is for sure.**

**About  
"The True Nature" of "Your Life",  
As Now About "You",  
Again  
As Now "The One",  
Within "The One"  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.**

*"Allāh speaks to us constantly within our hearts.*

*We can listen through wisdom; we can hear that most subtle speech, the silent speech of God, the resonance of Allāh.*

*Through wisdom, we can know and analyze His feeling, His justice, His equality, and His peacefulness.*

*If we concentrate and focus with wisdom, we can understand God's speech, and then we will know His qualities."*

-----

**And As Bawa Teaches Us,**  
**In "Two Published Excerpt",**  
**From Part 2, "[The Weapons of Islam](#)",**  
**In "[The Publication](#)" And [On-line Book](#),**  
**"[Islam and World Peace: Explanations of A Sufi](#)",**  
**And In "[Two Unpublished Excerpt](#)",**  
**And Now Reviewed**  
**All In "[Wisdom Message 327](#)",**

**And Now Part of**  
**"[The Life and Teaching](#)",**  
**And "[The Heart](#)"**  
**of *Our Dearest Loving Father***  
***Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*,**  
**and that is for sure.**

**About**  
**"[The True Nature](#)" of "[Your Life](#)",**  
**As Now [About](#) "You",**  
**Again**  
**As Now "[The One](#)",**  
**Within "[The One](#)"**  
**if you like,**  
***and that is for sure.***

*"My brothers, once we understand what the true weapons of Islam are, we will never take a life, we will not murder, we will not even see any brother as separate from ourselves. We will not be able to conceive of any enmity.*

*Almighty God revealed and explained this state to His Messenger, and we who are in Islam must understand.*

*When we do, we will know Allah and His state as revealed in the ninety-nine attributes of Allah's ninety-nine beautiful names. We will realize that each and every one of us must act in accordance with Allah's actions and with the same patience, contentment, trust in God, and praise of God shown by His Messenger.*

*Patience and the three thousand beautiful qualities of Allah are the mercy and compassion for all the universes and the wealth of Islam. If we have this, we will not feel hatred or hostility for anyone or for any nation."*

**And,**

*"My brothers, you must quench the thirst of all lives with that grace and let them rest. You must try to heal the sufferings of the world. This is the mercy and compassion of all the universes, the wealth that has been given to mankind, and we who have faith must strive to offer it to all. We should not carry a sword in our hands; we should hold patience in our hearts. We should not arm ourselves with guns; we should be armed with contentment. We should not put our trust in battles; we should have trust in God. We should not cling to the world; we should cling to the praise of God. These are the true weapons of Islam"*

-----

*"God is one, in complete unity. Truth is one, in unity. Justice is one, in unity. God's qualities are one, and they bring unity.*

*Those who stray from unity will see differences and create divisions, and that will bring them face to face with suffering and hell".*

**And,**

*"Do not set out to go around the world in search of wisdom. Everything is within you.*

*Instead of investigating the world outside, research within and you will find just as many wonders.*

*The eighteen thousand universes are there. That one true point which is God is there.*

*Research within, and you will find God and yourself."*

-----

And Now  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In "An Excerpt",  
From **The Published Book**  
"[To Die Before Death: The Sufi Way of Life](#)",  
And Now Reviewed  
In "[Wisdom Message 328](#)",

All Now Part of  
"The Life and Teaching",  
And "The Heart"  
of Our Dearest Loving Father  
Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
and that is for sure.

About  
"The True Nature" of "Your Life",  
As Now About "You",  
Again  
As Now "The One",  
Within "The One"  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

*"The human being (insān) who gives salāms Will hear the voice of the One who is the Lord of everything, And his heart (qalb) will flourish with the joy of knowing the sound of Allāh.*

*Then he will see his heart open, And he will hear the worship to that One who is Allāh".*

-----

And  
As **Bawa Teaches Us**,  
In "An Excerpt",  
As "The First Half"  
of "**The Bawa Discourse**"  
From [Chapter 24](#),  
"**You Are The Zodiac; You Are Your Destiny**",  
In **The Publication**  
"[The Fast of Ramadan - The Inner Heart Blossoms](#)"

By His Holiness **M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**  
And Now Reviewed  
In "[Wisdom Message 329](#)",  
Also See "[Wisdom Message 330](#)"  
For A Review "[The Second Half](#)"  
of "[This Bawa Discourse](#)".

About  
"The True Nature" of "Your Life",  
As Now About "You",  
Again  
As Now "The One",  
Within "The One",  
and that is for sure.

[The following is a response to a recently widowed woman who explains all of her "learning" but says,

*"I have lost all desire to live.  
I have many anxieties."]*

**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.):**

*Is this what you have discovered in life?  
When your husband left, your life left, and you said,*

*"I don't want to live anymore."*

***This is an erroneous point in your life.***

*Whom did you trust?  
Did you trust your husband, or did you trust God?  
Did you live your life believing in God,  
or believing in your husband—in creation?*

[The woman replies,

***"God cheated me."]***

**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.):**

***“No, you cheated God.***

***You lived your life trusting a tree. You lived believing in earth, fire, water, air, and ether. You believed in the clouds, but clouds roll on. Colors, rain, storms, darkness, light, sun, moon, and stars, all move on.***

***You cannot depend on such things.***

***You plant a seed in the garden, believe it to be yours, and then live your life trusting that seed. But it will not last.***

***You bring a jug of water from the ocean and think,***

***“This is my water.  
This is my life.”***

***This is how you have lived your life. But water carried in a single pot will dry out, will it not? It will come to an end. You may drink the water, but it will run out.***

***This is ignorance. This is maya.***

*Who gave you life?  
Who created you?  
Who feeds you?  
Who gave you everything you have?  
Who gave your husband everything he had?  
Who gave you eyes?  
Who gave you ears?  
Who gave you a nose?  
Who gave you a tongue?  
Who gave you a mouth?  
Who gave you taste?  
Who gave you all these things?  
You must understand this.*

***Thinking your eyes are yours, you say,***

***“O my eyes!  
Look they are my eyes,***

my ears, my mouth,  
my hands.”

**You have lived your life** believing in these hands, eyes, ears, nose, tongue, and taste. **This is the ignorance** of your life.

**You should live your life** believing in the One who gave you all of this.

**Everything else has a limit.** The eye is an organ that is consumed by earth. The ears, the flesh, and the body—**everything will be consumed by earth.**

**Why did you live your life** believing in these things?

**If you consider these things** to be the strength in your life, **then**, when their life and limit come to an end, **so will your limit.** This is **your mistake.**

**The One who is infinite**, without destruction, without birth or death, without beginning or end, without wife or child, without relationships or attachments, without race or religion, without scriptures, without house, property, or deed, without anything — **is everywhere.**

**This All-Pervasive Power is your Father**, the Father of your soul **and** the Father of your life.

**If you had lived believing in Him**, you would not have spoken the words you just uttered.

**Everything you have studied so far** is like words written on water.

**When you write words on water and look back**, they will no longer be there. Even as you wrote them, they were not there. Words written on water cannot be called wisdom. You cannot claim to have studied them, heard them, or lived by them, because this type of learning perishes very quickly.

**You thought everything written by the mind** was a written letter, **but those letters quickly wash away**, disappearing, one after another.

**You should have faith, certainty, and conviction** in your Father, **the One who gave you life.**

**He is the One who raised you in the dark room for ten months. With no earth-connection, He gave you food, water, warmth, fire, and air. For ten months, God raised you in this way in the dark room [of the womb].**

**Then He showed you the school and said,**

*"This is the world  
that you have to comprehend.  
Look at it.*

*You now understand what is inside,  
and just as I raised you here on the inside,  
I will raise you in the world.*

*Without anyone knowing,  
I fed you here,  
and I will continue to do so.*

*Look!  
Look at My creations,  
My arts-work.*

*None of My creations  
can nourish you as I do.*

*I am the secret.  
I gave you food  
when you were inside,  
and I will be the One to feed you  
when you are outside.*

*The One who gave you life  
will feed you;  
He will not forget.*

**Understand Me  
through *this show,*  
through *this story.***

**Believe in the One**

*who gave you your soul;  
believe in your Father."*

**Upon telling you this, God displayed the world to you as a show.**

**But did you believe Him?**

**No! You believed what you saw in the world. That was merely God's art.**

**You believed in the tree of God's art, saying,**

*"It will give me fruit.  
This is my life."*

**This is what you trusted.**

**You invested your belief in this, acknowledging this as your wealth.**

**You considered this to be God. You believed this to be heaven. You thought this was the world.**

**This is the state you described — this wisdom, these things you heard and studied. But they are only words written on water.**

**You should have trusted the One who placed you in the dark room, the One who placed and fed you in the world of souls earlier, and the One who sent you into the world saying,**

***"Understand the world  
and understand Me."***

**This same One will invite you back, saying,**

*"Come, it is over,  
your limit has been reached,  
come."*

**Had you trusted Him, none of these things would have happened to you. If you had studied that wisdom, these things would not have occurred.**

***If that had entered, these words would not have emerged from you. If that had been uncovered, you would not have believed in this. You would not undergo this suffering”.***

***You have been raising a cow and depending on it for its milk, but its milk has a limit. When the milk stops, what can it do? Nothing!***

***Then your faith is destroyed.***

***You raised a cow and believed its milk to be yours. But the milk is depleted, its limit has been reached, and there is no more milk. Then you suffer.***

***Now the only place left for the cow is the supermarket. The butcher shop takes the cow, everyone gets a pound of its flesh, and it goes to hell. Its remains enter the earth as fertilizer.***

***Trusting in this was your mistake. You thought this was your life; that was a mistake.***

***Had you believed in the One who is not subject to these changes, you would not have reached this state, and you would not say that your life is finished.***

-----

And  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In “An Excerpt”,  
As “The 2nd Half”  
of “The Bawa Discourse”  
From [Chapter 24](#),  
“You Are The Zodiac; You Are Your Destiny”,  
In The Publication  
“[The Fast of Ramadan - The Inner Heart Blossoms](#)”  
By His Holiness *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*  
And Now Reviewed  
In “[Wisdom Message 330](#)”,  
  
About  
“The True Nature” of “Your Life”,  
As Now About “You”,  
Again  
As Now “The One”,

**Within “The One”,  
and that is for sure.**

**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.):**

*“When fire and iron merge, there is only fire. When the iron is in the fire, it is fire. It is no longer iron, and if you touch it, it will burn you.*

*However, if the iron stays outside the fire but says, “I am fire,” it is not fire, just iron. As iron, it can be hammered many times, it can be broken, it can be cut, and it can be bent in many different ways, but it will not burn. Nevertheless, there is fire within the iron. You must understand this. You should either be in the fire, or you should realize the fire within. If iron is rubbed correctly, heat is generated and it will burn when touched. In the same way, if you had at least rubbed and polished what is within you, the heat would have emerged. The heat in the iron would have emerged, and you could have touched it and felt the heat.*

*Even a piece of wood will burn after being rubbed vigorously. When you do this, you will realize that there is heat within the wood. Similarly, if you had scoured and polished yourself, you would have perceived the warmth of God. If you had fallen into the fire with faith, you could have been the fire. A little rubbing and polishing of yourself would have, at the very least, made you realize, “O, this is the Power. This is God. I feel the heat.”*

*You have neither polished nor examined yourself. If you had examined yourself, the fire would have blazed. If you had examined your mind, you would have understood. But you have not done any of these things. You are not in the fire, you did not polish yourself, and you did not examine yourself. You continue to be iron and think, “This is life!” But iron can be bent in many different ways, and it can be attached to many things. It can be put into cement and into the ground. It will also grow rusty and be destroyed by the corrosion. If it is not in the right state, it will be corroded by rust and consumed by earth. You trusted the iron that can be consumed by earth, experienced what it had to offer, and thought it was your life. Is this wisdom? Did you study this? Did you hear this? Did you understand this? Think about this. It is wrong.*

*This is parrot-learning. The parrot repeats the same thing over and over. This learning does not differentiate right and wrong. The parrot can be taught to say, “Here comes a thief, here comes a thief,” and it will screech, “Here comes a thief!” even when a good man arrives. When a man enters, the parrot will say, “A woman is here, a woman is here, a woman is here!” When a woman enters, it will say, “A man is here, a man is here, a man is here!” When a thief enters, it will say, “A good man is here!” Why does it do this? Because it lacks analytic wisdom (pahuth-arivu). This is similar to the parrot-learning and book-knowledge*

*that you have acquired. You understood that kind of knowledge but did not discriminate between right and wrong or good and evil, and so you speak of what you have heard and what you have learned.*

*These are letters written on water, not real learning. Two things are dangerous: if a good man is called a thief, and if a thief is called a good man. If a man is called a woman, that is dangerous, and if a woman is called a man, that is also dangerous. This is what the parrot says. In the same way, your current perception of life is wrong and dangerous. Think about this, think about true learning.*

*You have a limit. There are various things in you—faith, soul, stomach, body, vision—each one separate from the other. And what your husband has is different from what you have. He has a different eye, and you have a different eye. He has a different stomach, just as you have a different stomach. He has a different section, and you have a different section. As he has different judgment, you have different judgment. He has different ears, and you have different ears. He has one nose, and you have another nose. He has a certain mind, but you have a different mind. This is how it is. The two are not one. But you have lived your life believing in those eyes. That is astonishing! You lived your life believing in those ears, nose, body, stomach, hands, and legs. This is wrong.*

**[The woman interjects that she still does not have the will to live.]**

**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.):**

*“Even a beautiful apple tree has a limit, does it not? Think about this. If you look at an apple tree you will understand.*

*An apple tree bears fruit, and from a single seed come many branches, leaves, flowers, and fruit. As the tree grows and is laden with more fruit, its burden increases. The branches bend down, but it continues to bear the weight of the fruit. The tree neither eats its own fruit nor blames the fruit for its burden. Birds come to eat the fruit, cows and goats relish the fallen apples, and finally the farmer comes and picks the apples. If the farmer has guarded the tree, he may pick the apples. Otherwise a thief, a “satan,” comes and takes them away. Therefore, the farmer must guard the tree. Then he can pick the fruits and distribute them to others. The tree bore the weight of all the apples and yet does not eat even a single fruit.*

*Reflect a little about what an apple tree does. If you live your life in that manner, if you do your duty like that, it will be very good. I never married. I have no children, yet I have many thousands of children. I have many brothers and sisters, younger and older. I did not give birth to any children, but I have so many children. I did not get married, but God gave me*

*many, many children. God is One. I married Him. I married this one God, and He gave me so many children and so much work. I have to feed a child on one side, give milk to another on the other side, carry one child on my back, and lift another onto my shoulder. One kicks my back, one kicks my chest, one bites my hand, and one bites my nose. But what does it matter? It does not hurt at all. I am not distressed, troubled, or saddened. When their teeth grow, children bite, but I just brush that aside and carry them again.*

[The woman asks, "Is there any hope for me in the future?"]

**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.):**

**"Once I asked God** (*"My Own Father, Husband, Brother, and Sou"*), **That Is,** (*"My Own Father, My Own Shaikh, My Own Guru", and "My Own Soul"*), **That Is,** (*"My Own Life Force, Within My Own Soul Force"*), **That Is,** (*"My Own "Understanding of God", Within My Own God"*),

*"You have placed a limit on everything. Everything in creation has a limit. Everything comes to an end, and people call it fate, destiny.*

*What is this destiny (nasib)?*

*What is its conclusion?"*

**I asked this question (of God) one hundred and fourteen (114) years ago.**

**To this He (God) replied,**

*"I have given you My kingdom, My purity, My light, and My wealth. I have given you the kingdom of God, the kingdom of hell, and the kingdom of the world. I have given you My soul. I have given you everything. I have given you death and birth, that which is deathless and that which is birthless. I have given you every wealth. I have given you wisdom. I have given you grace. I have given you darkness. There is good and evil, and I have given you everything. You have to understand these things. If you do understand, it will be good. You are the cause of death, and you are the cause of birth. You are the cause of grief, and you are the cause of joy. You are the cause of deathlessness and the cause of birthlessness.*

*"The limit you garner for yourself is your destiny. That is your limit, your destiny. You are the one to do this. I gave you everything, and you implement these things yourself.*

*"You should know what dies and what does not die, what is born and what is without birth.  
"You should understand and distinguish what is good and what is evil.  
You must understand who I am and who you are.  
You must understand what is eternal and what is perishable.  
You have been given the destiny of understanding this comprehensively.  
This is destiny!*

*You understand it, and you tally up the accounts! When you discover your profit, when you know what is productive for you, you will attain the benefits. But if you do not discover this, it will be your loss.*

*"Calculate this limit and these accounts. This is your destiny!*

*"When I gave birth to the body, I did not give you anything. When I formed your body, I did not show you this world, the Divine world, or the world of hell. I sent you in perfect purity. You were My baby, My prince, My princess. I carried you then, and when you return, I will carry you in the same way. If you come back in the same state, I will carry you, and you will be My baby once more. In the same way that I carried you before, I will carry you on your return. Know and realize this state. The way in which you went and the way in which you return determine whether I can carry you or not. If you come in a carry-able state, I will carry you. But if you change and deviate from this state, I cannot carry you. Your knowing this is your destiny. You create this.*

*"I created this show and formed you out of twenty-seven letters. There is one dark letter, and the other twenty-seven are light. This is your form. It is the zodiac. The twenty-seven letters are the twenty-seven stars that constitute the 12 signs of the zodiac. There is a six-pointed star with six wisdoms inside. Within this is the almanac of five letters (panjāgam). This inner heart created of five letters<sup>1</sup> has six points and six wisdoms.<sup>2</sup> The five letters are the almanac. Think about this. Earth, fire, water, air, and ether are the five letters. This is your form. Understand it! The sixth letter is the six wisdoms. Together they constitute the six-pointed star.*

*"There are twelve signs of the zodiac ( rāsi), and nine planets (navagraham) that cause agitation: two nostrils, two eyes, two ears, one mouth, and two openings below. The eyes, nose, mouth, ears, and the openings below will all churn you around. They are the nine planets. Thus, you are the nine planets. Of the twelve zodiacal signs, I am in the 'arsh [God's throne in the crown of the head], and the Nūr, My light, is here [in the center of the forehead, the kursī]. One sign is in the navel. It was cut away and sealed because of its poison. Ten of the twelve signs are sinful; they are the ten sins.<sup>3</sup> You must understand*

*them. If you open the gnostic eye, the kursī, and see Me, you will know that I am in the 'arsh. There is a connection between the 'arsh and the kursī. Avoid the ten signs and understand the two—you and I. You are the light and I am the Resplendence. Understand this. These are the twelve signs, the zodiac.*

*"If you look at the twelve signs, you see animals and even reptiles: a crab, a lion, a bull, a goat, a fish. You will not see a [true] human being, just animals. Ten [signs] are like this. When you become a human being, you become a light. Then you will see Me. When you become Me, you will be complete. Until then, there are twelve zodiacal signs and twenty-seven stars. I created you out of twenty-seven letters—you are the zodiac, and you are your destiny. Calculate and analyze this. This is the nujūm-calculation (4)— the analysis and calculation of your destiny. When you understand this, you will be a Nujūmi. When you understand and analyze this, you are the son, and I am God."*

***"This is what God said.***

*These are the twelve signs of the zodiac. The nine planets that churn you are the eyes, ears, nostrils, mouth, and two openings below. One has been cut away and sealed [the navel], and two have to be opened [the 'arsh and the kursī].*

*"When you see God, you will be the son. When you reach this state you will be God.*

***"This is what He said.***

*This is the zodiac. These are the planets.*

***Understand this!***

-----

**And  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In "An Excerpt",  
From An "On-line Posting"  
By "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship"  
- No Source Provided -  
And Now Reviewed  
In "[Wisdom Message 331](#)",**

**All Now As Part**

of "**The Life and Teaching**",  
And "**The Heart**",  
of Our **Dearest Loving Father**  
**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**,  
and that is for sure.

About  
"The **True Nature**" of "**Your Life**",  
As Now About "**You**",  
Again  
As Now "**The One**",  
Within "**The One**",  
and that is for sure.

*"If you treat other lives as your own life and live within the resonance of God's compassion, wisdom will dawn and you will know yourself.*

*If you know yourself, you will know that God lives in you and you live in God."*

-----

And Now  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In "**An Excerpt**",  
From An "**On-line Posting**"  
By "**The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship**"  
- **No Source Provided** -  
And Now Reviewed  
In "**Wisdom Message 332**",

All Now As Part  
of "**The Life and Teaching**",  
And "**The Heart**",  
of Our **Dearest Loving Father**  
**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**,  
and that is for sure.

About  
"The **True Nature**" of "**Your Life**",

**As Now About “You”,  
Again  
As Now “The One”,  
Within “The One”,  
and that is for sure.**

*“All that your mind brings into your life, all the wrong thoughts and ideas, must be checked and controlled by wisdom.*

*Showing it love and comfort, wisdom will teach the mind and bring it to a state of peace.*

*God created this wisdom-psychology within man.*

*Through this, one can heal all the difficulties which arise from the joy and sorrows, thoughts and intentions of the mind.*

*If you utilize this inherent wisdom-psychology correctly, you will never suffer from disturbances of the mind or from many of the common physical illnesses.*

*That psychology will never leave you; it will teach you whenever necessary. Please think about this.*

-----

**And  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In “An Excerpt”,  
From An “On-line Posting”  
By “The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship”  
- No Source Provided -  
And Now Reviewed  
In “[Wisdom Message 333](#)”,**

**All Now As Part  
of “The Life and Teaching”,  
And “The Heart”,  
of Our Dearest Loving Father  
Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
and that is for sure.**

About  
"The True Nature" of "Your Life",  
As Now About "You",  
Again  
As Now "The One",  
Within "The One",  
and that is for sure.

*"Pray and meditate, but do not pray because you desire something, whether it be heaven or praise.*

*When the time comes for you to receive the benefit of your prayers, that very thought will cause you to lose what you would have otherwise received.*

*So when you pray, give up your desire for everything, even for heaven, and dedicate yourself to God.*

*Then when the benefit comes, you will be ready to receive it.*

-----

And  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In "An Excerpt",  
From An "On-line Posting"  
By "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship"  
of "[Bawa Children Stories](#)",  
"[Birds Along The Nile](#)",  
And Now Reviewed  
In "[Wisdom Message 334](#)",

All Now As Part  
of "The Life and Teaching",  
And "The Heart",  
of Our Dearest Loving Father  
Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
and that is for sure.

About  
"The True Nature" of "Your Life",

**As Now About “You”,  
Again  
As Now “The One”,  
Within “The One”,  
and that is for sure.**

*“So what is the difference between men and birds? A bird has two wings, and man has two arms. They both have two legs, two eyes, and two ears, even though the bird’s ears are only little holes. The bird has a beak and man has a nose. There is really no difference at all. As soon as you take away his signs, symbols, clothing, and makeup, man is just like a plucked crane. Once he is stripped of all his outer distinctions, he has lost his value, and the foxes, jackals, lions, tigers, worms, insects, and beetles will be waiting to devour him.*

*The crane’s feathers are beautiful, but this beauty is of no use. Man is in the same state. Like a bird without feathers, he is of no use when all his outer trappings are taken away. Yet he holds on tightly to these things so people will be impressed by him. He is praised or blamed for the way he looks. But this kind of beauty is useless, for eventually, he is left naked in the grave.*

*However, my grandchildren, there is a wonder and a beauty within man. There is a man within man, and within that inner man is a truth. Within that truth is a light, within that light is a brilliance, and within that brilliant light is the resplendence of wisdom and divine knowledge, or ‘ilm. Within that ‘ilm is another ‘ilm, and within that inner ‘ilm is the Rabb, the Lord God. And ultimately within God is a plenitude which is His justice.*

*That is the great wonder within man. God’s three thousand gracious qualities and His ninety-nine duties and actions, His wilayats, all exist in that man within man. This is the greatest, most amazing beauty in the whole world. It is the greatest wonder in the kingdom of the soul, the kingdom of the world, and the kingdom of the hereafter. It is the greatest wonder in the eighteen thousand universes. Except for the wonder of Allah, which is within this wonder, there is no other beauty, taste, or joy. For man’s life, for his wisdom, for his qualities and actions, for his patience, inner patience, contentment, and surrender, for his love, his prayer, his worship, and his devotion-this is the most amazing and most beautiful treasure.*

*If man can understand this, then he will be truly beautiful. Then his body, his form, his vision, his speech, and his thoughts will have that original beauty. There is no wonder or beauty greater than this.*

*My grandchildren, wherever you look in the world, the beauty you see is not lasting. If you look at these birds, at man, or at the trees, what do you see? When the leaves fall, the beauty of the tree is gone. When the feathers are plucked, the bird's beauty is gone. When you take away a man's clothing and titles, all that remains is skin and bone.*

*There is no wonder or beauty in these outer things. The secret of the man within man is the real wonder. It is a beautiful, exalted wonder which you and I must try to know and understand and follow.*

*My grandchildren, my daughters and sons, my brothers and sisters, you must search for God's beautiful qualities and His divine knowledge, or 'ilm. You must know this wonder of your life with absolute certitude. My love you. May God help you."*

-----

**And Now  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In "An Excerpt",  
From An "On-line Posting"  
By "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship",  
From The Published Book  
"My Love You My Children:  
[101 Stories for Children of All Ages](#)",  
And Now Reviewed  
In "[Wisdom Message 335](#)",**

**All Now As Part  
of "The Life and Teaching",  
And "The Heart",  
of Our Dearest Loving Father  
Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
and that is for sure.**

**About  
"The True Nature" of "Your Life",  
As Now About "You",  
Again  
As Now "The One",  
Within "The One",  
and that is for sure.**

*"God will never forget you.*

*He is your Father. He is the One who gave you life, the One who protects you, the One who nourishes you, and the One who saves you in times of danger.*

*Whenever you say, "My God," He comes to help you immediately.*

*He alone has the love which never forgets you.*

*If you lovingly give milk to a cat, it closes its eyes and stealthily drinks.*

*But if you love God, He will open His eyes, look at you, and embrace you with love.*

*He will open His heart and His eyes and embrace you. He will not look at the milk. He will look at your love.*

*He is the one Treasure alone worth loving.*

-----

**And Now**  
**As Bawa Teaches Us,**  
**In "An Excerpt",**  
**From An "On-line Posting"**  
**By "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship",**  
**From The Published Book**  
**"My Love You My Children:**  
**101 Stories for Children of All Ages",**  
**And Now Reviewed**  
**In "Wisdom Message 336",**

**All Now As Part**  
**of "The Life and Teaching",**  
**And "The Heart",**  
**of Our Dearest Loving Father**  
**Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),**  
**and that is for sure.**

**About**

**“The True Nature” of “Your Life”,  
As Now About “You”,  
Again  
As Now “The One”,  
Within “The One”,  
and that is for sure.**

*“if you die within the shaikh, then moment by moment the shaikh will lift you and carry you.*

*To do this, the shaikh must have the name of God within him, within his breath and his words.*

*And what should you have?*

*Your life, your qualities, your writings, your breath, your speech, your entire history must be the history of the shaikh.*

*My children, at all moments you have to realize what God is, what the shaikh is, what you are, how to establish that connection, and how to unfold that history”.*

-----  
**And Now  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In “An Excerpt”,  
From An “On-line Posting”  
of “[The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship](#)”,  
From [The Published Book](#)  
[“The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh”](#) page 108  
And Now Reviewed  
In [“Wisdom Message 337”](#),**

**All Now As Part  
of [“The Life and Teaching”](#),  
And [“The Heart”](#),  
of Our [Dearest Loving Father](#)  
[Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#),  
and that is for sure.**

**About**

**“The True Nature” of “Your Life”,  
As Now About “You”,  
Again  
As Now “The One”,  
Within “The One”,  
and that is for sure.**

**“The Shaikh” says:**

*“My child, the past is past.*

*Do not be troubled by what happened before.*

*Ask God’s forgiveness for your previous faults and try to acquire good qualities and put them into action.*

*To see the Good One, we must become good children.*

*To see one who is wise, we must change into children of wisdom.*

*To live with a man, we must live as men.*

*To find a perfected man, an Insan Kamil, we must be men who have the resplendence of wisdom.*

*If we want to search for and find truth, we must live in truth.*

*If we want to search for Allah, we must seek His qualities, actions, conduct, and intentions, and bring them into action within us.*

*Only then can we reach Him”.*

-----

**And Now  
As Bawa Teaches Us,  
In “An Excerpt”,  
From An “On-line Posting”  
of “The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship”,  
From The Published Book**

[“The Fast of Ramadan”](#), Page 426,  
And Now Reviewed  
In [“Wisdom Message 338”](#),

All Now As Part  
of [“The Life and Teaching”](#),  
And [“The Heart”](#),  
of Our Dearest Loving Father  
[Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#),  
and that is for sure.

About  
[“The True Nature”](#) of [“Your Life”](#),  
As Now About [“You”](#),  
Again  
As Now [“The One”](#),  
Within [“The One”](#),  
and that is for sure.

*“You must follow the Sheikh with imān and unwavering certainty.*

*Just as the flower and its fragrance exist as one, just as a fruit and its taste are one, just as the sun and its light are one, so must you unite with your Sheikh.*

*Just as water and milk merge as one, so must you merge, inner heart with inner heart.*

*If you have the imān and determination to stay united with the Sheikh, you will attain wellness and soul-liberation.*

*Arrogance and karma can be changed, Satan’s evil actions can be dispelled, and through the help you receive, you will attain the freedom to go anywhere.*

*Imbibing the wellness-medicine of the Sheikh, you can go anywhere.*

*This medicine cures illness and ends the karma of birth.*

*It will give you the unfathomable freedom of the soul.*

*You must know this medicine”.*

-----

That Is,  
As Now **About** "You"  
That Is,  
When **We Truly Let Ourselves "Die in God",**  
**Sacrificing "Our Life",**  
That Is, of Truly **"Becoming Peaceful"**  
With **"Our Own Ending"** In God,  
From **Whom "We Have Come",**  
and that is for sure.

All of Which  
**Only Truly Starts,**  
That is,  
Both **"This True Birth", And "This True Death",**  
That Is,  
**"This Sacrificing"** of **"Our Life",**  
Within **God Within Us,**  
**In Partnership With God,**  
**First On The Outside, And Then Within.**  
**While Both "You And God" Still Can,**  
Within Us,  
**As Bawa Teaches Us,**  
and that is for sure.

When,  
**"God As A Power**  
**Dawns Within Us",**

That Is, When,  
**"God As A Power**  
**Dawns In "The Place",**  
**Within God Within Us,**  
**Where There Is No "I",**  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
**As "The True Meaning"**  
of **"The Treasure Which Is God",**

Just **Waiting** To Be Given **By God**, To **"You"**,  
That Is, **Given Now**, Given This **Very Moment**,  
To **"You"**,  
From **"God As One With You"**,  
From **Within God Within You**,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
**Once You Have Learned**  
**"How To Get God"**  
To **Cut Away** From You, **"Everything"**,  
That Is, **"Everything"**  
That Is Now **"Separating God From God"**,  
Within **You**,  
That Is, **Within "Your Mind" Within "You"**.  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
**When You Truly Start To Realize**,  
**Without "The Slightest Doubt"**,  
**That None of "These Things"**,  
**That In Truth You Now Worship**,  
**As Elemental Gods**,  
**Now Living and Thriving**,  
**As "Temporary Elemental Lives"**,  
Within **"Your Mind" Within You**,  
**Are Truly of "Any Value"**,  
**"What So Ever"**,  
**To Either "You"**  
**Or To "Anyone Else"**,  
and that is for sure.

**Bawa. My Love You - Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen** (may God be pleased with Him, and with Us). Amen.

-----

**(Note To Reader):**

**Go To: "[Top of Page](#)"**

**Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"**

Go To: [Bawa Quotation - "Plus"](#).

Go To: ["Excerpts" For "Bawa Quotation - "Plus"; Both With & Without "Plus"](#)

**Note To Reader**": Bawa. Please Click On The Following ["Link"](#) To Read ["The Latest Version"](#) of ["God's Song"](#) of ["Grace, Wisdom, And 'Ilm \(Divine Knowledge\)"](#), Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Now Being Sung ["For You"](#), Moment To Moment, For ["The Rest of Your Life"](#) In The World, By Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, [Shaikh Muhiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), In Whom ["We Are Well Pleased"](#), and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, As Now ["The Grace"](#) of ["The Sacred Universal Traveler"](#), Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Contains ["Good Remedy"](#) For ["Further Progress"](#), if you like, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That is, Until ["You Too"](#) Start To Sing It, For The Benefit of ["Everything and Everyone Else"](#), Not For Any ["Personal Benefit"](#) of ["You and Yours"](#), As They Say, and that is for sure).

-----

Bawa Quotation

- ["Plus"](#) -

(That Is, ["Plus"](#) The Clarity

Now Within ["The Heart"](#) of ["His True Children"](#))

Go To: ["Top of Page"](#)

Go To: ["Main Go-To Menu"](#)

Go To: ["Excerpts" For "Bawa Quotation - Plus"](#),

Go To: ["Guest Book"](#)

-----

["The Title/Summary"](#)

of ["This Bawa Quotation - Plus"](#):

["Understanding"](#)

["The Inner Meaning"](#) of ["Your Life"](#), That Is, ["The True Nature"](#) of ["Your Life"](#), That Is, About ["The True Nature"](#) of ["Your Life"](#), As Now About ["You"](#) As Now ["The One"](#), Within ["The One"](#), and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That “Your Life” Can Only “Reach God”, As “Him Reaching Him”, That Is, As “God Reaching God”, That Is, As “God”, As Now “Our Soul” Reaching God, That Is, As “What Never Changes” Reaching “What Never Changes”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And That “*Your Life Can Only Reach God*”, In “*This Way*”, By “You” Now “*Finding The ONE True Man Among The Creation of God*”, Who Is Still Living With You In “*The World*”, As Bawa Teaches Us, In The Following “*Excerpt*” From An “[Online Version](#)” of “[The Introduction](#)” To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom, “[Shaikh & Disciple](#)”, By His Holiness, M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), Also See “[The Published Version](#)”, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, **By You**, And Now, **By Each of My Children**, Without **Exception**, Now **Finding** (By Joining As One With), **By Now Realizing** (By Becoming), And **By Now Understanding** (By Transcending), **Our Dearest Loving Son**, And **Your Dearest Loving Brother**, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom “*We Are Well Pleased*”, if you like, and that is for sure.

“**Excerpt**”,  
From “[The Introduction](#)”  
To The Beautiful Book of Wisdom,  
“[Shaikh & Disciple](#)”,  
By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*.

*“At this point I realized that the most difficult task in life is to find a true man among the created beings.*”

*To find a true human being, and to understand him, is very difficult indeed. Only after realizing the true man, and God within myself, could I perform true meditation. I had to understand the cage of this body.*

*Outer acts are not real. I had to find the place within to perform true meditation.”*

“The End”  
of “**This Excerpt**”

-----

Bawa. That Is, **By You**, And Now, **By Each of My Children**, Without **Exception**, Now **Finding** (By Joining As One With), **By**

**Now Realizing (By Becoming), And By Now Understanding (By Transcending), Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, if you like, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. For In Truth, As Bawa Teaches Us In “The Following Quotation” From “ The Published Book “[The Fast of Ramadan](#)”, Page 426,**

*“You must follow the Shaikh with imān and unwavering certainty.*

*Just as the flower and its fragrance exist as one, just as a fruit and its taste are one, just as the sun and its light are one, so must you unite with your Shaikh.*

*Just as water and milk merge as one, so must you merge, inner heart with inner heart.*

*If you have the imān and determination to stay united with the Shaikh, you will attain wellness and soul-liberation.*

*Arrogance and karma can be changed, Satan’s evil actions can be dispelled, and through the help you receive, you will attain the freedom to go anywhere.*

*Imbibing the wellness-medicine of the Shaikh, you can go anywhere.*

*This medicine cures illness and ends the karma of birth.*

*It will give you the unfathomable freedom of the soul.*

*You must know this medicine”.*

**“The End”  
of “This Excerpt”**

-----

**Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That “We Can Only Reach God”, As “Him Reaching Him”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And That He Can Only “Reach Him”, With “Him” Having Truly “Transcended”, Everything Other Than Him, That Is, With “Him” Having Fully “Understood”, Everything Other Than Him, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Only Then, Can “He Reach Beyond Him”, That Is, And Only Then Can “He Transcend Him”, And Become What Has Been Hidden By Him Within Him, Which Is “His Understanding of Him”, And “You” Will Be “That”, And “We” Will Be Within “That”, As “One”, if you like, and that is for sure. Amen)**

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure)**

-----

**Bawa. That Is, About “You” As Now “The One” Who Has Truly Learned That In Truth “Your Life Story”, That Is, “Your History”, Is In Truth Now “The Life Story”, That Is, Is Now “The History”, of “The True Human Being” That God Has Given To You, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, of “The True Human Being” That God Has Given To You, And Given To All of My Children, Without Exception, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is Just Waiting “To Happen”, Within God Within You, That Is, Is Just Waiting For You To “Put Down” Your Own “Personal Story”, That Is, Your Own “Personal History” of “Separation & Differences”, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. And Your Own “Personal History” of “Arrogance, Karma, And Illusion”, And of “Race, Religion, And Blood Ties”, All of Which In Truth Is Only Truly Happening Within “Your Mind” Within You, Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, By You Getting God, First On The Outside of You, And Then Within You, To Pick Up God, Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, By You Getting God, To Pick Up God, Within You, First On The Outside of You, And Then Within You, To Pick Up God, Within You, As God As “Your Soul Life” Within You, That Is, As “God’s Universal Story”, That Is, As “God’s Universal History”, of “Oneness & Unity”, And of “Justice & Truth”, And of “Compassion & Unity”, Within God Within You, And Now of God’s “Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge (‘Ilm)”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure.**

**Bawa. That Is, First As God As “Your Shaikh”, On The Outside of You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, And Then Within You, That Is, And Then As “God” Within “Your Shaikh”, As Bawa Teaches Us (See The Published Book “Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages”), and that is for sure**

**Bawa. For In Truth,**

*“if you die within **“The Shaikh”**, then moment by moment **“The Shaikh”** will lift you and carry you.*

*To do this, **“The Shaikh”** must have **“The Name of God”** within him, within **“His Breath”** and **“His Words”**.*

*And what should you have?*

*Your life, your qualities, your writings, your breath, your speech, **“Your Entire History”** must be **“The History”** of **“The Shaikh”**.*

**(Bawa. That Is, “Your Entire History” Must Be “The History” of “The Shaikh” That Is, Must Be “The Story” of “The Shaikh” Happening, First Within You, And Then, And Only Then, On The “Outside” of You, That Is, Must Be “The Story” of God “Now Happening”, First As “The Shaikh”, Within God Within You, First As “God Living Within You”, And Then, And Only Then, As “You Living Within God”, Within “Man-God/God-Man”, Within God Within You, and that is for sure).**

*“My children, at all moments you have to realize what **“God Is”**, what **“The Shaikh”** is, what **“you are”**, how to establish **“That Connection”**, and how to unfold **“That History”**.*

**Bawa. That Is, “If You Are A Wise Child”, Now For Your Age, And “Not Just A Foolish Child”, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure.**

---

**“Excerpts”**

**For Bawa Quotation - “Plus”  
(For Wisdom Message “338”)**

**(By Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
And Our Dearest Loving Son,  
and Your Dearest Loving Brother,  
Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.),  
In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”,  
Now Living As “One”,  
In “The World”,**

if you like  
and that is for sure.

And Sent To "Our Children"  
On April 21st, 2013)

Go To "[Top of Section](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"  
Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

----

Go To "[Excerpt - Without "Plus"](#)"  
Go To "[Excerpt - With "Plus"](#)"

-----

Bawa. Here Are "Two Excerpts" From "Two Talks" Given To Us By His Holiness, *M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, From The Published Book, "[The Fast of Ramadan](#)", Page 426, From The Published Book "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)" page 108, And From An "On-line Posting", "[My Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages](#)", All Now As Part of "[The Life and Teaching](#)", And "The Heart", of Our Dearest Loving Father *Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure.

Bawa. And Now As "An Expanded Version", of "These Excerpts" (In Brackets (xxx), and In Red), By Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "[We Are Well Pleased](#)", if you like, Both Now As Part of "[The Life and Teaching](#)", and "The Heart", Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, In Whom "[We Are Well Pleased](#)", and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, First "Without An Expansion", And Then Followed By "With An Expansion" by *Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure.

-----

These Excerpts - Without "Plus"  
Go To "[Excerpt - With "Plus"](#)"

Go To "[Top of Section](#)"  
Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"  
Go To: "[Guest Book](#)"

Go To ["Top of Page"](#)

**"Without" An Expansion - By Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**

*"You must follow the Sheikh with imān and unwavering certainty.*

*Just as the flower and its fragrance exist as one, just as a fruit and its taste are one, just as the sun and its light are one, so must you unite with your Sheikh.*

*Just as water and milk merge as one, so must you merge, inner heart with inner heart.*

*If you have the imān and determination to stay united with the Sheikh, you will attain wellness and soul-liberation.*

*Arrogance and karma can be changed, Satan's evil actions can be dispelled, and through the help you receive, you will attain the freedom to go anywhere.*

*Imbibing the wellness-medicine of the Sheikh, you can go anywhere.*

*This medicine cures illness and ends the karma of birth.*

*It will give you the unfathomable freedom of the soul.*

*You must know this medicine".*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**

**From An "On-line Posting" of "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship", From The Published Book, "[The Fast of Ramadan](#)", Page 426, All Now As Part of "[The Life and Teaching](#)" And "[The Heart](#)", of Your Dearest Loving Father, *Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure.**

-----

**And,**

**"The Shaikh" says:**

*"My child, the past is past.*

*Do not be troubled by what happened before.*

*Ask God's forgiveness for your previous faults and try to acquire good qualities and put them into action.*

*To see the Good One, we must become good children.*

*To see one who is wise, we must change into children of wisdom.*

*To live with a man, we must live as men.*

*To find a perfected man, an Insan Kamil, we must be men who have the resplendence of wisdom.*

*If we want to search for and find truth, we must live in truth.*

*If we want to search for Allah, we must seek His qualities, actions, conduct, and intentions, and bring them into action within us.*

*Only then can we reach Him”.*

-----

**Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**  
**From An “On-line Posting” of “*The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship*”, From The Published Book, “*The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh*” page 108, All Now As Part of “*The Life and Teaching*” And “*The Heart*”, of Your Dearest Loving Father, *Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)*, and that is for sure.**

-----

**And,**

*“if you die within the shaikh, then moment by moment the shaikh will lift you and carry you.*

*To do this, the shaikh must have the name of God within him, within his breath and his words.*

*And what should you have?*

*Your life, your qualities, your writings, your breath, your speech, your entire history must be the history of the shaikh.*

*My children, at all moments you have to realize what God is, what the shaikh is, what you are, how to establish that connection, and how to unfold that history".*

-----

Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.).  
From An "On-line Postings" of "[My Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages](#)", , All Now As Part of "[The Life and Teaching](#)", And "[The Heart](#)",  
of Our Dearest Loving Father [Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), and that is for sure.

-----

These Excerpts - With "Plus"  
Go To "[Excerpt - Without "Plus"](#)"

Go To "[Top of Section](#)"  
Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"  
Go To: "[Guest Book](#)"  
Go To "[Top of Page](#)"

"With" An Expansion - By Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)

God As Now "The Shaikh"  
Alone Is "The Treasure"  
Worth "Dying" Within",  
Worth "Living" Within,  
Worth "Transcending",  
Within God Within You,  
While Both "You And God"  
Still Can,  
and that is for sure.

*"You must follow "The Shaikh" with "Imān" and "Unwavering Certainty".*

*Just as the flower and its fragrance exist as one, just as a fruit and its taste are one, just as the sun and its light are one, so must you "Unite" with "Your Shaikh".*

**Just as water and milk merge as one, so must you merge, “Inner Heart” with “Inner Heart”.**

**If you have the “Imān and Determination” to “Stay United” with “The Shaikh”, you will attain “Wellness and Soul-liberation”.**

**Arrogance and karma can be changed, Satan’s evil actions can be dispelled, and through “The Help” you receive, you will attain “The Freedom” to “Go Anywhere”.**

**Imbibing “The Wellness-medicine” of “The Shaikh”, you can go “Anywhere”.**

**“This Medicine” cures illness and ends “The Karma of Birth”.**

**It will give you “The Unfathomable Freedom” of “The Soul”.**

**You must know “This Medicine”.**

-----

(Bawa. “Other Than This”, My Dearest Loving Children, That Is, Other Than “The Wellness-medicine” of “The Shaikh”, “Everything Else” That You, And All of My Children, Without Exception, Are Now “Experiencing” As “Your Life” Is Just “The Karma of Birth”, Which Is Only Leading You, And Only Leading All of My Children, Without Exception, To “An Eternal Elemental Life” of “Separation and Differences” Within “Your Mind” Within You, Keeping “Your Soul” Eternally “Separate From” God Within You, and that is for sure)

(Bawa. But If You Now Truly Start To “Follow “The Shaikh” With “Imān” And “Unwavering Certainty”, That Is, If You Now Truly Start To Follow “The Shaikh” That God Has Now Given To You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, With “Imān” And “Unwavering Certainty”, Then God Will Do “Everything Else” Necessary To Make “Your Life” Truly Successful In “Your Lifetime”, and that is for sure)

(Bawa. That Is, If You Now Have The “Imān and Determination” to “Stay United” With “The Shaikh”, That Is, With “The Shaikh” That God Has Now Given To You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, With “Imān” And “Unwavering Certainty”, You Will Attain “Wellness and Soul-liberation”, and that is for sure.

(Bawa. And Through “The Help” You Receive, From “The Shaikh” That God

Has Now Given To You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, You Will Attain “The Freedom” To “Go Anywhere”, That is, Imbibing “The Wellness-medicine” of “The Shaikh”, That God Has Now Given To You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, you can go “Anywhere”, and that is for sure.

(Bawa. For As Bawa Teaches Us In “This Beautiful Bawa Quotation”,

*“This Medicine”  
cures illness  
and ends  
The Karma of Birth”.*

*It will give you  
“The Unfathomable Freedom”  
of “The Soul”.*

*You must know  
“This Medicine”.*

(Bawa. But To Now Truly “Know This Medicine” You Must Now Truly Accept And Follow, With “Imān” and “Unwavering Certainty”, “The True Gnana Shaikh” That God Has Now Given To You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, and that is for sure)

(Bawa. And “The True Gnana Shaikh” That God Has Now Given To You, Who Is Still Living With You In “The World”, Is Now “The Life and Teaching”, And “The Heart”, And “The Song”, (See “God’s Song” of “Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”, of Our Dearest Loving Son, And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.), In Whom “We Are Well Pleased”, and that is for sure)

-----

And,

“The Shaikh” says:

*“My child, the past is past.*

*Do not be troubled by what happened before.*

*Ask God's forgiveness for your previous faults and try to acquire good qualities and put them into action.*

*To see "The Good One", we must become "Good Children", (We Must Become "The Good One", and that is for sure)*

*To see one "Who Is Wise", we must change into "Children of Wisdom" (We Must Change Into One "Who Is Wise", and that is for sure)*

*To live with "A True Man", we must live "As Men" (We Must Live As "A True Man", and that is for sure)*

*To find "A Perfected True Man", an Insan Kamil, we must "Be Men" who have "The Resplendence of Wisdom", (We Must Become "A Perfected True Man", and that is for sure)*

*If we want to "Search For" and "Find Truth", we must "Live In Truth", (We Must Become "The Truth", and that is for sure)*

*If we want to "Search For Allah", we must seek "His Qualities, Actions, Conduct, and Intentions", and bring them "Into action" within us, (We Must Become "Him Seeking Him", We Must Become Him Seeking "His Qualities, Actions, Conduct, and Intentions", And We Must Become "Him Acting As Him", Within God Within Us, and that is for sure)*

*Only then can "We Reach Him", (As "Him Reaching Him", and that is for sure).*

-----

**(Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, Only Then Can "We Reach Him", That Is, As "Him Reaching Him", That Is, Only Then Can "He Reach Him", With "Him" Having "Transcended", That Is, With "Him" Having "Understood", Everything Other Than Him, and that is for sure.**

**(Bawa. And Only Then Can "He Reach Beyond Him", That Is, And Only Then Can "He Transcend Him", And Become What Has Been Hidden By Him Within Him, Which Is "His Understanding of Him", And "You" Will Be "That", And "We" Will Be Within "That", As "One", if you like, and that is for sure. Amen)**

**(Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure)**

-----

**(Bawa. That Is, As Now “The Understanding” of “The One”, Within “The One”, And “You” Will Be “That”, And “We” Will Be Within “That”, As “One”, and that is for sure. Amen.**

*That Is,  
And You Will Be “That”,  
And We Will Be Within “That”,  
As One,  
and that is for sure.*

*One Within “The Other” As One,  
One Revealing “The Other” Within It,  
One Disappearing Within “The One” Being Revealed,  
Only To Be Revealed Again, By “The Other”,  
As It “Returns The Favor”,  
Revealing And Disappearing  
Within “The One” Within it,  
and that is for sure.*

*But This Time “A 1000 Fold”,  
As “The 1000 Generosities of God”,  
For The Benefit of All of “The Creation of God”,  
Within “The 18,000 Universes”,  
Within Man And Within God,  
And  
Within God And Within Man,  
and that is for sure.*

*So In The End,  
“There Is No Child Left Behind”,  
So In The End,  
“There Is Nothing  
Still Separating You From You”,  
Amen.*

*That Would “Be Good”,  
That Would Now Be  
“A Very Good Thing”*

To Now Do,  
While "God & You" Still Can,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
As Now "The Alif & The Lam",  
Becoming "One",  
As Now "The Arsh & The Kursi",  
Becoming "One",  
As Now "The Resplendence  
And "The Light"  
Becoming "One",  
While "YOU"  
(The Big "You")  
Still Can,  
if you like,  
and that is for sure.

(Bawa. That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child", Now For Your Age, And "Not Just A Foolish Child", Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure)

-----

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
From An "On-line Posting" of "[The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen Fellowship](#)", From The  
Published Book ", "[The Golden Words of a Sufi Shaikh](#)" page 108  
All Now As Part of "[The Life and Teaching](#)" And "[The Heart](#)", of Your Dearest  
Loving Father, [Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), and that is for sure.

-----

*"if you die within "The Shaikh", then moment by moment "The Shaikh" will lift  
you and carry you.*

*To do this, "The Shaikh" must have "The Name of God" within him, within "His Breath" and  
"His Words".*

*And what should you have?*

*Your life, your qualities, your writings, your breath, your speech, "Your Entire*

*History" must be "The History" of "The Shaikh".*

(Bawa. That Is, "Your Entire History" Must Be "The History" of "The Shaikh" That Is, Must Be "The Story" of "The Shaikh" Happening, First Within You, And Then, And Only Then, On The "Outside" of You, That Is, Must Be "The Story" of God "Now Happening", First As "The Shaikh", Within God Within You, First As "God Living Within You", And Then, And Only Then, As "You Living Within God", Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, and that is for sure).

*"My children, at all moments you have to realize what "God Is", what "The Shaikh" is, what "you are", how to establish "That Connection", and how to unfold "That History".*

-----

(Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, You Have To Realize, Without "The Slightest Doubt", That God Is "All That Exists", That In Truth "There Is Nothing Other Than God", Or As "La illaha" In "The Islamic Tradition", And Within "That" Truth, That In Truth "The True Shaikh", Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Is Now "God Living Within You", And Within "That" Truth, That In Truth "Your Life" Is Next "God Living Within You" And "You Living Within God", As "One", if you like, That Is, "When You Know Yourself", and that is for sure)

Beginning of  
"Note To Reader"

Bawa. See "[Wisdom Message 331](#): "Main Go-To Menu", For A Review of "These Three Truths" of "Your Life",

*That In Truth,  
"There Is Nothing Other Than God",  
And Within "That Truth",  
Right Now, This Very Moment,  
"God Is One With You",  
And Within "That Truth",  
If You Like,  
That Is, "If You Are A Wise Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
And "Not Just A Foolish Child",  
Now For Your Age,  
"You Are One With God",*

and that is for sure)

**End of**  
**"Note To Reader"**

(Bawa. And As Such, "God, The Shaikh, And You" As "One", Is In Truth "You Knowing Yourself", Within God Within You, As "You Now Living" As If "God", And "The Shaikh" Are Separate From "You", In Truth Is "You Not Knowing Yourself", and that is for sure)

(Bawa. And As Such, "God, The Shaikh, And You" As "One", Is Just Waiting To Happen, Within You, if you like, That Is, First As "The Triple Flame" of God, Within God Within You, In "The Islamic Tradition", And As "The Holy Trinity", In "The Christian Tradition", And Then As "The One" Within "The One", Within "Man-God/ God-Man", Within God Within You, That Is, And Now As "The Unveiled Islamic & Christian Tradition", That Is, And Now As "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Tradition", And Now As "The Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Tradition", and that is for sure)

(Bawa. That Is, And Then As "The One" Within "The One", Within "Man-God/God-Man", Within God Within You, As Bawa Teaches Us In "This Excerpt" From "His Life and Teaching", That Is, And Now As "The Understanding" of "The One", Within "The One", That Is, And Now As "The Unveiled Islamic & Christian Tradition", That Is, And Now As "The Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Tradition", And Now As "The Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.) Tradition", As "We" Are Now Teaching You In "This Excerpt" From "His Life and Teaching", and that is for sure. Amen.

(Bawa. That Is, And Now As "The Understanding" of "The One", Within "The One", And "You" Will Be "That", And "We" Will Be Within "That" As "One", and that is for sure. Amen.

*That Is,  
And You Will Be "That",  
And We Will Be Within "That",  
As One,  
and that is for sure.*

*One Within "The Other" As One,  
One Revealing "The Other" Within It,  
One Disappearing Within "The One" Being Revealed,  
Only To Be Revealed Again, By "The Other",*

As It "Returns The Favor",  
Revealing And Disappearing  
Within "The One" Within it,  
and that is for sure.

But This Time "A 1000 Fold",  
As "The 1000 Generosities of God",  
For The Benefit of All of "The Creation of God",  
Within "The 18,000 Universes",  
Within Man And Within God,  
And  
Within God And Within Man,  
and that is for sure.

So In The End,  
"There Is No Child Left Behind",  
So In The End,  
"There Is Nothing  
Still Separating You From You",  
Amen.

That Would "Be Good",  
That Would Now Be  
"A Very Good Thing"  
To Now Do,  
While "God & You" Still Can,  
and that is for sure.

That Is,  
As Now "The Alif & The Lam",  
Becoming "One",  
As Now "The Arsh & The Kursi",  
Becoming "One",  
As Now "The Resplendence"  
And "The Light"  
Becoming "One",  
While "YOU"  
(The Big "You")  
Still Can,  
if you like,

*and that is for sure.*

(Bawa. That Is, ***“If You Are A Wise Child”***, Now For Your Age, And ***“Not Just A Foolish Child”***, Now For Your Age, As Bawa Teaches Us, and that is for sure)

-----

(Bawa. So, My Dearest Loving Children, ***“God”*** Is ***“The Answer”*** To ***“Your Life”***, And In Truth ***“God”*** Is ***“The Only Answer”*** To ***“Your Life”***, That Is, ***“God”*** Living As ***“One With”*** You, That Is, ***“God Living Within You”***, Both ***“Now”*** And ***“After Now”***, Not ***“You”*** Living As If Somehow ***“You Are Separate From God”***, Either ***“Now”*** Or ***“After Now”***, if you like, And Then, And Only Then, As ***“You Living As One With God”***, That Is, As ***“You Living Within God”***, and that is for sure)

(Bawa. And For You, And For Each of My Children, Without Exception, To Truly Become ***“The Only Answer”*** To ***“Your Life”***, You Must Now Truly Establish ***“The True Shaikh-Disciple Relationship”*** Between ***“God and You”***, While Both ***“God and You”*** Still Can, First On ***“The Outside”***, And Then Within, That Is, As ***“The Inherent Wisdom-Mind Relationship”*** That God Has Created Within You, Which In Truth Is ***“The First Step”*** To ***“You Becoming”*** Now ***“The Only Answer”*** To ***“Your Life”***, That Is, of ***“God Living Within You”***, And of ***“You Living Within God”***, and that is for sure)

#### Beginning of ***“Note To Reader”***

Bawa. See ***“Wisdom Message 332”***, For A Review of ***“The Inherent Wisdom-Mind Relationship”*** That God Has Created Within You, And Within All of My Children, Without Exception, For ***“Your Life”***, And How To Awaken It And ***“Bring It To Maturity”*** Within You, In ***“Your Lifetime”***, That Is, While Both ***“God and You”*** Still Can, That Is, Before ***“The Angel of Death”*** Finds You In ***“Your Current State”*** of ***“Illusory Separation”*** From God Within You, And ***“Hell Becomes Your Only Eternal Fate”***, and that is for sure.

Bawa. That Is, And An ***“Eternal Elemental Life”*** of ***“Darkness and Evil”***, Now Temporarily ***“Living and Thriving”*** Within ***“Your Mind”*** Within You, In ***“The End”*** Becomes ***“The Eternally Separation”*** of ***“Your Soul”*** From God Within You, and that is for sure.

**Bawa. Not As Punishment Or Reward, But Rather, Because “That Is All You Want”, of “Everything” That God Has Given To You, As Part of “You Coming” To “This Earth World”, All of Which In Truth Is Now Living “Within You” As “Elemental Worlds” of “Demons” (As Blood Sucking Beings), And of “Jinns” (As Fire Eating Beings), And of “Fairies” (As “Illusion Living/Producing Beings), Not On Some “Illusory Outside” of You, As You, And As All of My Children, Still Mistakenly Believe, But To “Your Eternal Peril”, and that is for sure.**

**End of  
“Note To Reader”**

**(Bawa. And To Now Help You, And Now Help Each of My Children, Without Exception, God Has Now Given “YOU HOW” To Truly “Reach God”, In “Your Lifetime”, That Is, As Now “God’s Final Gift” For “This Final Age” of Man” From “1886 To 2086”, and that is for sure)**

**(Bawa. That Is, God Has Now Given “YOU HOW” To Truly “Join In Partnership” With “God”, That Is, To Truly “Join In Partnership” With God As Now “Your Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, Who Is Still Living With You in “The World”, That Is, With “God” As Now “Your True Gnana Guru”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, That Is, With “God” As Now “The True Human Being”, Now For Your Age, Now For All Life, if you like, if not, Then What Is “God To Do”, But At “The End”, But For God To Then Give To You Exactly “What You Want”, and that is for sure)**

**(Bawa. And Now “God’s Final Gift” For “This Final Age” of Man From “1886 To 2086”, Is First “[The Life and Teaching](#)”, And “[The Heart](#)”, And “[The Songs](#)”, of [Your Dearest Loving Father, Bawa Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), That Is, From “1886 To 1986”, [And Now](#), From “1986 To 2086”, [Is Now “The Life and Teaching”](#), And “[The Heart](#)”, And Now “[The Song](#)” (See “[God’s Song](#)” of “[Grace, Wisdom, And Divine Knowledge \(‘Ilm\)](#)”, of [Our Dearest Loving Son](#), [And Your Dearest Loving Brother, Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen \(Ral.\)](#), In Whom “[We Are Well Pleased](#)”, if you like, and that is for sure)**

**Bawa. That Is, “[If You Are A Wise Child](#)”, Now For Your Age, And “[Not Just A Foolish Child](#)”, Now For Your Age, [As Bawa Teaches Us](#), and that is for sure.**

**(Bawa. [My Love You, Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen](#) (may God be please with Him, and with Us). Amen.**

-----

Shaikh Muhammad Raheem Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)  
From An **“On-line Postings”** of **“My Love You My Children: 101 Stories for Children of All Ages”**, All Now As Part of **“The Life and Teaching”**, And **“The Heart”**,  
of Our Dearest Loving Father **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, and that is for sure.

-----

That Is, From **“The Life and Teaching”** of **Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**. And  
Now From **“The Life and Teaching”** of **Shaikh Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**. As Now  
In Truth Living As **“One”**, and that is for sure. Amen.

That Is, As Now **“The Life and Teaching”**, and **“The Heart”**, of **Shaikh Muhammad Rahim Bawa Muhaiyaddeen (Ral.)**, and that is for sure. Amen.

-----

Go To: So What Is **“The Inner Meaning”** of **“Your Life”**, As Now About **“You”**, As  
Now **“The One”** Within **“The One”**, That Is, As Now **“The One”** Who Has  
Truly Learned That **“Your Life Can Only Reach God”**, By **“You”** Now **“Finding**  
(Joining As One With) **The ONE True Man Among The Creation of God”**,

Who Is

**Still Living With You In “The World”**, As Bawa Teaches Us In **“This Excerpt”**  
From The **“Online Version”** of **“The Introduction”** To The Beautiful Book of  
Wisdom, **“Shaikh & Disciple”**, By His Holiness, **M. R. Bawa Muhaiyaddeen**  
(Ral.), Also See **“The Published Version”**, and that is for sure.

Go To: **Bawa Quotation - “Plus”**, At **“The End”** of **“This Wisdom Message”**  
(That Is, **“Plus” The Clarity Now Within “The Heart”** of **“His True**  
**Children”**, and that is for sure)

Go To: **“Excerpts”** For This **“Bawa Quotation - Plus”**: Both With & Without **“Plus”**

Go To: **“Note To Reader”** - About **“The Grace”** of **“The Sacred Universal Traveler”**

Go To: **“The Journey of The Soul”** - Short Bawa Discourse on April 22, 1983

Go To: **“God’s Song”** of **“Grace, Wisdom, and ‘Ilm (Divine Knowledge)”**, For Your Age

Go To: **“A Wisdom Description”**, Now For Your Age, Now For Your Life,  
of **“The 7 Tawaf’s”**, That Is, of **“The 7 Inner Meanings”** of **“Your True Life”**  
Both In **“This World”**, And In **“The Next World”**, and that is for sure.

Go To: **“A Wisdom Explanation”**, Now For Your Age, Now For Your Life, of  
**“Chapter 16”** In **“The Gospel of John”**, In **“The Holy Bible”**, that’s for sure.

Go To: **“Top of Section”**

Go To: "[Main Go-To Menu](#)"

Go To: "[Top of Page](#)"

**End of Page**

Go To "[Top of Page](#)"